IN THE SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

Volume 19 of 25

STATE OF MONTANA

Plaintiff.

v.

STATE OF WYOMING

and

STATE OF NORTH DAKOTA

Defendants.

BEFORE THE HONORABLE BARTON H. THOMPSON, JR. Special Master Stanford, California

Oil & Gas Commission 2535 St. John's Avenue Billings, Montana 59101 November 20, 2013

RICHARD L. MATTSON, LTD., CERTIFIED COURT REPORTER 816 Avenue F Billings, MT 59102 (406) 698-3163 rlmattson@gmail.com

```
1
                         APPEARANCES
    FOR PLAINTIFF STATE OF MONTANA:
 2
        Mr. John B. Draper, Special Assistant AG
 3
        Montgomery & Andrews
325 Paseo de Peralta, 87501
 4
        P.O. Box 2307
        Santa Fe, NM 87504-2307
 5
        Telephone: (505) 986-2525
        Fax: (505) 982-4289
 6
        E-mail:
                Jdraper@monand.com
 7
        Mr. Jeffrey J. Weschsler, Special
        Assistant AG
 8
        Montgomery & Andrews
        325 Paseo de Peralta, 87501
 9
        P.O. Box 2307
        Santa Fe, NM 87504-2307
10
        Telephone: (505) 986-2637
11
        Fax: (505) 982-4289
        E-mail: djwechsler@montand.com
12
        Mr. Cory Swanson
        Deputy Attorney General
13
        602 Sanders
        P.O. Box 201401
14
        Helena, MT 59624
        Telephone: (406) 444-4774
15
        Fax: (404) \dot{4}44-\dot{3}549
        E-mail:
                coswanson@mt.gov
16
17
        Ms. Anne Winfield Yates
        DNRC Chief Legal Counsel 1625 Eleventh Avenue
18
        P.O. Box 201601
        Helena, MT 59624-1601
19
        Telephone: (406) 444-0503
        Fax: (406) 444-2684
2.0
        Email:
                 ayates@mt.gov
2.1
        Mr. Kevin R. Peterson
2.2
        DNRC Chief Legal Counsel
        1625 Eleventh Avenue
        P.O. Box 201601
23
        Helena, MT 59624-1601
        Telephone: (406) 444-5785
24
        Fax:
             (406) 444-2684
25
        E-Mail:
                  KevinPeterson@mt.gov
```

```
APPEARANCES (Cont'd)
1
        Mr. Tim Fox
2
        MT Attorney General
        P.O. Box 201401
3
        Helena, MT 59624-1401
        Telephone: (406) 444-2026
4
        Fax: (406) 44403549
5
   FOR DEFENDANT STATE OF WYOMING:
6
        Mr. James C. Kaste
        Water & Natural Resources Division
7
        Sr. Assistant Attorney General
        123 Capitol Building
8
        Cheyenne, WY 82002
        Telephone: (307) 777-3535
9
        Fax: (307) 777-3542
10
        Mr. Chris Brown
11
        Water & Natural Resources Division
        Sr. Assistant Attorney General
        123 Capitol Building
12
        Cheyenne, WY 82002
Telephone: (307)
                     (307) 777-3406
13
        Fax: (307) 777-3542
        E-mail:
                Chris.brown@wyo.gov
14
        Mr. Andrew J. Kuhlmann
15
        Water & Natural Resources Division
16
        Sr. Assistant Attorney General
        123 Capitol Building
17
        Cheyenne, WY 82002
        Telephone: (307) 777-3537 Fax: (307) 777-3542
18
        E-mail: andrew.kuhlmann@wyo.gov
19
        Mr. Peter J. Michael
        WY Attorney General
2.0
        State Capitol Building
        Cheyenne, WY 82001
2.1
        Telephone: (307) 777-7841
2.2
        Fax: (307) 777-3542
23
24
25
```

```
APPEARANCES (Cont'd)
 1
 2
    FOR THE DEFENDANT STATE OF NORTH DAKOTA
 3
         Ms. Jennifer L. Verleger
 4
         Assistant Attorney General
         500 North 9th Street
 5
         Bismarck, ND 58501-4509
Telephone: (701) 328-3640
Fax: (701) 328-4300
 6
         E-mail: jverleger@nd.gov
 7
 8
 9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

1	CONTENTS
2	
3	WITNESSES:
4	WILLIAM CARREL
5 6	By Mr. Kuhlmann
7 8	RAYMOND HARWOOD
9	By Mr. Kuhlmann
10	KYLE SHAW
11 12	By Mr. Kuhlmann
13 14 15	MAURICE FELTON By Mr. Kuhlmann
16 17	JOHN STIER By Mr. Brown
18 19 20	JOE PILCH By Mr. Brown
21	EXHIBITS:
22	W-2444351
23	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
24 25	W-2954374 W-2234527

```
PROCEEDINGS
1
             (Open court.)
2
             DEPUTY CLERK: Supreme Court Case 137
3
   Original, State of Montana versus the State of
4
5
   Wyoming. The Honorable Barton Thompson, presiding.
             SPECIAL MASTER: Good morning,
6
   everybody. Mr. Kaste, I know originally you were
7
   hoping to get seven witnesses in today, and, of
8
   course, there was one witness we weren't able to
9
   get to yesterday. What are your hopes and
10
   expectations?
11
             MR. KASTE: Our hopes and expectations
12
   might be divergent.
13
             SPECIAL MASTER: They probably are.
14
             MR. KASTE: We have a witness scheduled
15
16
   and exhibit list that was provided to Montana as
   well. And I believe we have, what, five on there
17
   for today, or six.
18
              SPECIAL MASTER: Six, including Mr.
19
   Carrel from yesterday.
2.0
2.1
             MR. KASTE: We are hoping we can make
22
   it through that. But I think it's more probable
   that we end up having to push one of those
23
   individuals into tomorrow. And then we are
24
25
   hoping, but not absolutely sure, that we can get
```

```
through all the individuals we have listed for
1
   tomorrow by the end of the day tomorrow.
2.
   we'll do our best to be concise and see where we
3
4
   qo.
5
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Draper.
              MR. DRAPER: Your Honor, are we going
6
   to go until 5 tomorrow?
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: I think I have made a
8
   reservation for myself on a late flight. So I am
9
   able to go as late as people want tomorrow.
10
   Certainly, today, you know, subject to the court
11
   reporter actually lasting, I will propose we go
12
   as late as we need today in order to try to
13
   actually get through the witnesses that are on
14
   the calendar for today.
15
              And, again, tomorrow I can stay as late
16
   as people want. I don't know whether, Mr.
17
   Draper, you're planning on flying home tomorrow.
18
              MR. DRAPER: No, we're staying here
19
   over the long break here.
2.0
2.1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Then under
22
   those circumstances, then, we can go as long
   again tomorrow as we need to in order to squeeze
23
   people in. I'll verify that in fact I do have, I
24
25
   think, like, a 7:30 flight out tomorrow evening.
```

```
Okay.
1
              MR. DRAPER: Very good.
2
              SPECIAL MASTER: Great. So, Mr. Kaste,
3
   I will turn it over to you and your fellow
4
   counsel.
5
              MR. KASTE: Well, we are now in the
6
7
   part of the case where I don't have to talk for
   maybe another three or four days. So all the
8
   witnesses today, I think the first block will be
   handled by Mr. Kuhlman and then Mr. Brown.
10
   will turn it over to Mr. Kuhlmann.
11
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Kuhlmann.
12
              MR. KUHLMANN: Thank you, Your Honor.
13
              SPECIAL MASTER: You're welcome.
14
              MR. KUHLMANN: State of Wyoming would
15
   like to call Mr. William Carrel.
16
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Mr. Carrel, come
17
   forward.
18
19
   Whereupon,
2.0
                     WILLIAM CARREL,
21
   having been first duly sworn, was examined and
22
   testified as follows:
              DEPUTY CLERK: Please state your name
23
   spell it for the record.
24
25
              THE WITNESS: William Carrel,
```

```
C-a-r-r-e-l.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Good morning, Mr. Carrel.
2
              THE WITNESS:
                             Good morning.
3
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION
4
5
        0
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Good morning, Mr.
             Could you state for the record your
6
7
   address?
              7 Red Bluff Loop, Birney, Montana,
        Α
8
    59012.
9
10
        0
              And what's your current occupation?
              I'm a rancher.
11
        Α
12
        0
              Do you operate a ranch?
13
        Α
              Yes.
              What's its name?
14
        0
              FL Ranch.
15
        Α
              How long have you operated that ranch?
16
        Q
              I've lived there my whole life.
17
        Α
   operated it from, probably, the mid-'80s until now.
18
              So you have a fair bit of experience on
19
        0
   your property?
2.0
21
        Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              Do you irrigate from the Tongue River?
        Α
              Yes.
23
              How many acre to you irrigate?
        O
24
25
        Α
              Roughly 100.
```

```
Has that always been the amount of
1
        0
   acreage you've irrigated?
2
              We've added some fields with our
3
   contract water.
4
              About what time period was that?
5
        0
              I can't say accurately, but I'm
6
        Α
   thinking around 2000, somewhere in there.
7
              Okay. What kind of crops do you grow?
        0
8
              We grow just hay to feed the cows in
9
   the winter. And irrigate --
10
              Now what -- sorry.
11
        0
              We have some irrigated pasture, also.
        Α
12
              And what sources of water do you use to
13
    irrigate? Do you have water rights?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
        Q
              From the Tongue River?
17
        Α
              Yes.
              And you mentioned you also have stored
        0
18
19
   water, correct?
        Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
        0
              Where does that stored water come from?
              Comes from the Tongue River Reservoir.
22
        Α
              Do you have a contract with the Tongue
23
        0
   River Water Users Association?
24
25
        Α
              Yes, we have four.
```

```
I'll get into those in a little more
1
       0
   detail in a minute. I'd like to turn your
2
   attention to an Exhibit Wyoming 244. Put it up
3
   here and I think we'll try and have you answer
4
   some questions using the laser pointer that
5
   should be there in front of you. So when I ask
6
   you questions, if you can indicate up on the
7
   screen over here where we are talking about, and
8
   I can zoom in a little bit, too.
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: You have to be careful
10
   not to kill anyone.
11
              THE WITNESS: Don't hit anybody in the
12
13
   eye?
              SPECIAL MASTER: That's right.
14
       0
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) So do you recognize
15
   this document?
16
17
       Α
              Yes.
              What is this document?
        0
18
19
       Α
              This is a map that the NRCS sent where
   we were supposed to put in our fields so we would
20
21
   have an idea where our fields are, what we are
22
   growing.
              Does this map -- well, I guess, does
23
       0
   this map show your fields accurately?
24
25
       Α
              You mean to point of diversion?
```

```
Well, it appears on the map you've got
1
       0
   different areas that have been outlined in black,
2
   correct?
3
       Α
              Yes.
4
              Do those correspond to the locations of
5
       0
   your fields?
6
7
       Α
              Yes.
              Do I have your property on the screen
        0
8
   now?
10
       Α
              This is the irrigated property.
   have other rangeland.
11
              But this is all of your irrigated
12
       0
13
   property?
       Α
              Yes.
14
15
              MR. KUHLMANN: Your Honor, I'd like to
16
   admit Exhibit Wyoming 244.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Any objection?
17
              MR. SWANSON:
                            I still think a
18
19
   foundation hasn't been laid, Your Honor, as far
   as who actually made that map. We haven't heard
20
2.1
   anything about that; whether Mr. Carrel knows
22
   anything beyond this map other than what we are
   looking at. The question would be, is there
23
   foundation of who made the map, and I don't
24
   believe that's been laid.
25
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Can I just ask some
1
   real quick questions? Do you know who prepared
2
   this map?
3
              THE WITNESS: I believe the NRCS in
4
5
   Forsyth.
              SPECIAL MASTER: So you provided data
6
   for them that was then used to prepare this map?
7
              THE WITNESS: Yes. I outlined my
8
   fields and sent it down to them. I did this
9
   spring, too, some kind -- they want to know where
10
   your fields are and what you're growing.
11
   have a name for it but I can't remember.
12
              SPECIAL MASTER: So the lines here,
13
   this was prepared by them, but you were the one
14
   that actually provided the lines on this map?
15
16
              THE WITNESS:
                            They put in the lines,
   most of them.
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: Let me just ask.
18
19
   it was put together using data that you provided
   them?
20
2.1
              THE WITNESS:
                            Right.
22
              SPECIAL MASTER: And then did they send
   you this?
2.3
                            Right, they sent this
24
              THE WITNESS:
   with some other maps that have rangeland.
25
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. I'm going to
1
   admit it at this point. If you think any of the
2
   lines are wrong, you are obviously free to ask
3
   the witness. So Exhibit W-244 is admitted in
4
   evidence.
5
              (Received.)
6
7
                            These lines roughly show
              THE WITNESS:
   the fields, but where there is a space in between
8
   these fields, there is still grazing underneath
   these trees and stuff.
10
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) How many water rights
11
       0
   do you have from the Tongue River to irrigate
12
   these properties?
13
       Α
              We got two water rights.
14
              Can you indicate using the laser
15
       0
16
   pointer there and talk to us about those water
   rights, where those water rights are located?
17
              We have a 152 water rights, starts out
18
   152, and it's for this whole northwest side of
19
   the river.
20
             And how about your next water right?
2.1
       0
22
              The water right starts with No. 162 and
   it's for this side of the river.
2.3
              And where do you divert water from the
24
       0
   river for your first water right?
25
```

```
We have a diversion dam not on this
1
       Α
   map. Not on your blowup. It's on mine.
2.
              I will move it a little bit.
3
        0
        Α
              The diversion dam right there where you
4
   see that white.
5
              So to the west of your irrigated
        Q
6
   properties on the river there you're pointing to
7
   a little white line across the river?
8
              Yes. Right.
9
        0
              Do you know what the priority dates are
10
    for your water rights?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              What are they?
13
        Q
              The water right starting with No. 152
        Α
14
15
    is 1894.
              And which, just to remind us, which
16
        0
   water right, what parcel, the northwest side?
17
              The northwest side of the river.
        Α
18
              And how about the priority date for the
19
   water right on the southeast side of the river?
20
2.1
        Α
              Priority date for that southeast side
    starts with No. 162 and it's 1896.
22
              Looking at that northwest side of the
2.3
        0
   river, you mentioned you have a diversion dam,
24
25
    correct?
```

```
1
       Α
              Yep.
              And you also mentioned pumps on that
2
        Q
   signed of the river, too, correct?
3
       Α
              Yes.
4
              When you do you use -- well, do you use
5
       0
   the diversion dam to irrigate that side of the
6
7
   river?
              When the high flow in the spring when
       Α
8
   the water is running over the spillway, that's
9
   when that ditch works the best.
10
              Is that ditch an open ditch?
11
       0
              Open, what do you mean?
12
       Α
              Well, is there -- do you have a pipe or
13
   is it open ditch from the diversion dam to your
14
   property?
15
              Right. There's an in-stream reservoir
16
       Α
   where you see the white. Then there's the mouth
17
   of the ditch, we got a 4-inch culvert there.
18
19
   there's some other culverts, two on our property
   right along the river. Is that what you want?
20
2.1
       0
              When do you start using pumps on the
22
   northwest side of the river?
              Well, whenever the ditch is
23
   ineffective, when there's low flow, it's very
24
   flat, the ditch, because it was built before the
25
```

```
reservoir, the Tongue River Reservoir, and it's
1
   almost -- it drops very little. So it's almost
2
           It doesn't work unless you have a high
3
          So when the flow decreases so much that
4
   there's no head at the beginning, then I shut it
5
   off usually and start pumping.
6
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: Counsel, can I just
   stop for a second? I realize there was one thing
8
   said earlier that if the witness said I missed.
9
   So I heard you say that you live in the Birney
10
11
   area?
              THE WITNESS:
                            Yes.
12
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Where is the property?
13
              THE WITNESS:
                            The property is roughly
14
   halfway between Birney, Montana, the town, and
15
   the Tongue River Reservoir.
16
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Thanks.
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) I quess this would
       0
18
19
   be a good time to pull out this large map right
   behind you, if we can do that. Montana.
20
2.1
   Demonstrative Exhibit No. 2.
22
       Α
              Do you want me to set it up here?
             Yes, if you could, just briefly. Can
23
   you find on that map about where you think the
24
25
   property that you irrigate?
```

```
Right about here (indicating).
1
        Α
              So just right about halfway between the
2
        Q
   Tongue River Dam and Birney?
3
        Α
              Yes.
4
5
        0
              All right. Thank you.
              MR. SWANSON:
                             I want to correct the
6
   record, that isn't demonstrative Exhibit 2 from
7
              It's a blowup of Exhibit 1 of M-5.
8
   Montana.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay.
                                       Thanks.
9
              (By Mr. Kuhlman:) How long have you
10
        Q
   had pumps?
11
              Since 1992.
        Α
12
              Why did you install the pumps?
        Q
13
              Mainly because of the ditch only works,
        Α
14
    like I said before, when the water runs over the
15
16
   spillway. It's the high flow to get it down to
17
   our property.
              And how many pumps do you run?
        0
18
19
        Α
              Right now I have five pumps.
              And what kind of pumps are those?
20
        0
2.1
        Α
              I've got three flood pumps and two
22
   pressure pumps.
              Can you indicate on the map on the
23
    screen around where you divert water with those
24
25
   pumps from the Tongue River?
```

```
At this time?
1
       Α
              At this time.
2
        0
              I've got a pump -- I can put a pump in
3
       Α
   here, and got a pump here for the southeast side
4
5
   of the river. I got another pump right down
   here for the northeast side. And I can put --
6
   these pumps are on wheels, so I can move them
   around. Another one down here. Did I say four?
8
   Four or five.
              I think you said five.
10
       Q
11
       Α
              Okay.
              So looking at that southeast side of
       0
12
   the river, you just have one pump there?
13
       Α
              Yes, one pump for the southeast side,
14
   right.
15
16
       Q
              Is that usually the same pump every year?
              Usually, except for this year.
17
   moving to pump some -- after I got my seed
18
   started on the northeast side in this field right
19
   here, I had some seed in there, once I got that
20
2.1
   started with my sprinkler, I moved that pump over
22
   and flooded that.
              What is the type of pump that you
23
   generally use on that southeast side of the river
24
25
   up until this year?
```

```
Yeah, it's a flood pump.
1
       Α
              What's the capacity of that pump?
2
        Q
              790 gallons per minute.
        Α
3
        0
              Do you have any other pumps with that
4
5
   capacity?
        Α
              Yes, I have one that's larger.
6
              How is it the pump on the southeast
7
        0
    side of the river, how is that fueled?
8
              That runs on propane.
9
              You also mentioned a piece of property
10
   up there in the far north, looks like it's a
11
   little bit away from the river. Can you tell us
12
   about that piece of property?
13
              SPECIAL MASTER: Real quickly, which
14
   piece are you referring to?
15
              MR. KUHLMANN: I can indicate a little
16
   better here.
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: I just want to make
18
19
   sure the witness and I and everyone else knows
    exactly which parcel.
20
2.1
              Okay.
22
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                             Okay.
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) So I have got kind
23
        0
    of pointing to a piece of property that is
24
25
    labeled Field 1. Can you tell us about that
```

```
piece of property?
1
              That is a field -- that was a huge flat
2
       Α
   prairie dog town at one time, and I cleared it
3
   and planted seed up there. That was after I got
4
   contract water. And that's irrigated with
5
   contract water.
6
              And what pump do you use to irrigate
7
       0
   that piece of property?
8
              I use a PTO pump, pump that runs off a
9
   tractor, and it's a sprinkler pump, runs 200
10
   gallons per minute, or 300 if you don't use your
11
12
   quns.
              Do you have any other PTO pumps?
13
       Α
              Yes, I have a PTO flood pump that is
14
   590 gallons per minute.
15
16
       Q
              So for that --
              SPECIAL MASTER: Just for my curiosity,
17
   could you either tell me what a PTO pump stands
18
19
   for or what it actually is?
              THE WITNESS: Power take-off is what
20
2.1
   PTO stands for.
22
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Okay.
              THE WITNESS: It's the drive line
23
   coming out of the back of your tractor and you
24
   hook your pump to that. So your drive line from
25
```

```
your pump and that powers it.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. I know what
2
   you're talking about now. Thank you.
3
              (By Mr. Kuhlman:)
                                  So you just used
4
   the PTO sprinkler pump that you have on Field 1?
5
              Currently, I do.
6
       Α
              What did you use in the past?
7
        Q
              Before I got the PTO sprinkler pump I
       Α
8
   had a -- I have a Chevy propane pump, pressure
9
   pump.
            Same gallons per minute as the PTO
10
   sprinkler pump, but it runs from a propane Chevy
11
   engine.
12
              When did you get the PTO sprinkler pump?
13
              I didn't get the PTO sprinkler pump
14
   until I think 2006.
15
16
       Q
              When do you typically start irrigating?
              Well, I start in May. Kind of depends
17
   on the river, what's coming down the river.
                                                  Ιf
18
19
   it's too high, I can't put my pumps in because --
   if I put them in too early and the river raises
20
   with the spring runoff in June, then it'd tear my
21
22
   foot valves right off.
              When do you generally stop irrigating?
23
       0
              I have a water right -- well, the water
        Α
24
25
   rights say it's through the first of November,
```

```
but I've never gone that far.
1
              How far do you generally go?
2
       Q
              I've gone to the end of October.
       Α
3
              How often is that?
        0
4
5
       Α
              Well, those are years when there's
   quite a bit of flow in the river. When the flow
6
   drops, which is usually around the 15th through
7
   the 30th of September, then a lot of times I
8
   can't pump, unless I move my pump to some deeper
   hole or something, deeper -- the river is not,
10
   you know, just level anywhere. There's holes and
11
   shallow places.
12
              And sometimes your pumps intakes can't
13
   reach the water in the river?
14
       Α
              Yeah, the intake is out of the water.
15
16
       0
              You mentioned earlier that you raise
   alfalfa, correct?
17
              Yes.
       Α
18
19
        Q
              How many cuttings do you get a year?
       Α
              Typically two. Sometimes three.
20
2.1
              Maybe you can indicate on the map, can
        0
22
   you tell us a little bit about where you use
   sprinklers and where you flood irrigate these
23
   fields?
24
25
       Α
              This field up at the top, I use a
```

```
sprinkler pump on some of it and some of it is
1
   laser level where I can flood it with the same
2.
   pump, just taking off the sprinklers.
3
              And how about -- I quess, if you can go
4
   through the fields kind of moving up the river.
5
              Well, if I'm starting to seed, a lot of
6
       Α
   times I use the sprinklers to get the seed going,
7
   if it's not going to rain. So that can happen
8
   anywhere on those fields.
              The sprinkler on any one of those
10
   fields depending on what you need?
11
              Right. I have another field clear down
       Α
12
   here at the south end on the north side of the
13
   river, I use a sprinkler on that.
14
              Are the rest of the fields ones that
15
        0
16
   you also flood irrigate?
17
       Α
              Yes.
              How long do you have to irrigate your
18
19
   fields before you can get a cutting of alfalfa?
       Α
              Well, I run the water across them once,
20
   and then whatever grows, once it flowers, I cut
2.1
22
   it.
              Do you know about how long it takes to
23
       0
   get the water across the field?
24
              Each field is different.
                                          Fields that
25
       Α
```

```
are laser leveled, that have a slope, water runs
1
   a little faster, of course, than the fields that
2.
   are not.
3
              Do you irrigate -- try to irrigate all
4
        0
   your fields at one time?
5
              No, it takes me a little while to get
6
        Α
   the pumps set up, and then hardly ever do I have
7
   all the pumps running at once.
8
              Is there any order that you try to
    irrigate the fields?
10
              Well, if I got some new seed coming on,
11
        Α
    those are the fields I want to sprinkle or get
12
   water on if it's not going to rain.
13
              Does the amount of water you take from
14
    the river change from day to day?
15
16
        Α
              Yes.
              And why is that?
17
        Q
              Don't always have the same pumps
        Α
18
19
   running at the same time each day.
              Okay. What are the reasons why you
20
        0
   wouldn't have pumps running on a particular day?
2.1
22
               Well, maybe I'm haying or maybe doing
    something else, I guess.
23
              So when you can have your pumps on
24
        0
25
    limited by the manpower you have to operate them
```

```
and irrigate?
1
              Could you say it once more?
2
        Α
        0
              When you can have your pumps on and
3
   when they need to be off, is that sometimes
4
5
   dictated by, I guess, how much manpower you have
   to be able to irrigate the fields?
6
7
        Α
              Right, all manpower.
              And is it all you?
        Q
8
        Α
              Yep.
9
        0
              You can only be in one spot at one time?
10
11
        Α
              Right.
              How long do you typically have to stop
        0
12
    irrigating so you can hay?
13
              It depends on the soil. Some of the
14
   fields are pretty gravelly, have very little top
15
16
   soil, dry out pretty fast a couple days it's hot.
   Other fields are heavier soil, which usually have
17
   a better crop on them, might take a week.
18
19
              Can you indicate on the map some of
    those fields that you indicate dry out a little
20
2.1
   quicker?
22
              This field here has very little top
    soil. And it's gravel that is right underneath,
23
   it dries out fast. This field dries out fast
24
25
   because it's windy up there on that flat.
                                                The
```

```
soil isn't necessarily -- the soil isn't too bad
1
   as far as gravel goes, but it gets a lot of wind
2
            It will dry out in a couple days.
3
              I think you just said on the flat.
4
5
   What did you mean by that?
              It's up above, it's maybe 20 feet
       Α
6
   higher than the fields on the bottom down there.
7
              What were the fields that take a little
8
   longer to dry out?
9
       Α
              That would be this field here in the
10
   middle and all this down through here, real heavy
11
   deep soil there.
12
              Is that labeled Field 5 on the map?
13
              Yes, it's 5.
       Α
14
              Does it take more water to get a crop
15
        0
   on one of those fields that dries out faster than
16
   it takes to get on the fields that dry out slower?
17
              Well, on the -- I use a sprinkler on a
18
19
   couple of these fields that dry out fast. Mainly
   this one up here because it's high off the river
20
21
   and it takes a lot of pressure to pump water up
22
   there.
              Does it take more water to get a crop
23
       0
   off that field than your other fields?
24
25
       Α
              No.
                   No, it doesn't.
```

```
0
              I'd like to talk about your reservoir
1
            You mentioned that you have contracts
2
   with the Tongue River Water Users Association,
3
   correct?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
        0
              How many contracts was that?
6
        Α
              Four different ones.
7
              And how many shares does that give you
8
   from all of those contracts?
9
        Α
              212.5.
10
              Have you ever leased -- how often do
11
        0
   you have those contracts? Is that every year?
12
              Yes, we've got -- we had all of those
13
   since, I believe, 1999.
14
15
        0
              Have you ever leased water from other
   folks?
16
17
        Α
              Yes.
              Who have you leased water from before?
        0
18
              Bill Musgrave and Christine Valentine.
19
        Α
              What kind of a time frame was that?
20
        0
2.1
   Was that year to year?
22
              We paid year to year. We had the first
   right to get it the next year. We pay in advance.
23
              How often did you lease water from
24
        0
   those two people?
25
```

```
We've had Christine Valentine's water
1
       Α
   for, I think, since 2000. And there are years it
2
   was dry, I know -- I can't remember exactly the
3
   dates, years. It was in the 2000 to 2009 we had
4
   190 acre feet from Bill Musgrave.
5
              How much did that water cost to lease?
       Q
6
       Α
              Either $5 or $6 an acre is what I
7
   think.
           Something like that.
8
              Is that for both of those folks' water?
9
              I think Christine's was $5 an
10
   acre-foot, and -- I might be wrong there. I know
11
   our bill we paid her was roughly $99 a year
12
   something. That might be right. Bill Musgrave's
13
   water, I think we paid $5 an acre-foot. Maybe
14
   $6. I have some -- well, you've got some
15
16
   documents that probably show that.
              I do indeed. Let's pull out W-245.
17
   Do you recognize this document?
18
19
       Α
              Yes.
              Is this your handwriting on this
20
2.1
   document?
22
       Α
              This is my mother's handwriting on this
   document.
2.3
              So your mother created this document?
       O
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
Is this a document that you possess?
1
       0
                    This is a copy. We were
2
       Α
              Yes.
   subpoenaed for the deposition to bring in the
3
   water we had, contract water, and this was all on
4
   a couple sticky notes, looks like, and we stuck
5
   them on there and copied it off right there in
6
   the deposition.
7
              These are accurate copies of the sticky
8
   notes?
9
       Α
              Yes.
10
11
       0
              And this was done at your deposition,
   correct?
12
       Α
13
              Correct.
              MR. KUHLMANN: I'd like to admit W-245.
14
              MR. SWANSON: No objection to the
15
16
   sticky notes, Your Honor.
              SPECIAL MASTER: W-245 is admitted.
17
              ( Received.)
18
19
        0
              (By Mr. Kuhlman:) Can you describe
   what this document shows?
20
2.1
       Α
              This shows in the lower right, shows
22
   our four water contracts, the numbers of the
   contracts are what the Montana Water Users send
23
   us a bill for each year, and then the total. Here
24
25
   is Bill Musgrave's water that we bought and the
```

```
years we bought it.
1
              When you say here, can you indicate
2
   where --
3
              Upper right kind of a square sticky
        Α
4
5
   note.
              The table?
        Q
6
        Α
              H-m?
7
              Is that kind of a table of numbers?
        0
8
              Yeah, years and then what we paid that
9
   year for each of those contracts. Well, the
10
   contract was the same amount for each of those
11
   years, $190.
12
              And are these all the years -- are
13
   those all the years that you leased water from
14
   Bill Musgrave?
15
              I currently, from 2009 to now, I've
16
        Α
   been leasing 40 acre-feet from Bill Musgrave.
17
              I'd like to turn now to an exhibit
18
19
   that's already been admitted as Exhibit M-389.
   This is a letter from Bill Musgrave dated July
20
    19, 2004, to Pat Helms, secretary of the Tongue
2.1
22
   River Water Users Association; is that correct?
              Yes.
23
        Α
              And what does this letter say, or what
24
25
   does it generally say?
```

```
It's saying Bill Musgrave is leasing
1
       Α
   190 acre-feet of water to the FL Ranch for the
2
   year 2004.
3
              And then it lists the contracts that
4
   are being leased to you?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
              Now, I'd like to look at Exhibit W-142,
7
   which has not been admitted yet. Do you recognize
8
   this document?
10
       Α
              Yes.
              Is this a document --
11
        0
              MR. SWANSON: I couldn't hear the number.
12
              MR. KUHLMANN: W-142.
13
             (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Was this a document
14
        0
15
    that you received a copy of?
       Α
16
              Yes.
              So you were sent a copy when it says
17
   down on the bottom, cc, Bill Carrel?
18
19
        Α
              Right.
              Is this document talking about your
20
2.1
    leasing water from Bill Musgrave?
22
        Α
              Yes, same but for the next year, 2005.
              MR. KUHLMANN: I'd like to move to
23
   admit Exhibit W-142.
24
                            No objection.
25
              MR. SWANSON:
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Exhibit W-142 is
1
   admitted.
2
              (Received.)
3
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) For the record,
        0
4
   what's the date on this letter?
5
              June 16, 2005.
        Α
6
              When you want use water from the Tonque
7
   River Reservoir, do you have to contact anybody
8
   to have it delivered to you?
        Α
              Contract water you mean?
10
              The contract water you lease or the
11
        0
   contract water you have shares for.
12
              Well, what usually happens is they call
13
   us and tell us we are starting on contract water
14
   and then we call back when we start each pump so
15
16
   they know, we tell them which pump we are
    starting and how many gallons a minute it is.
17
   Then they do whatever they have to to get the
18
   water down there.
19
              Who are you contacting?
2.0
        Q
2.1
        Α
              Art Hayes, usually.
              Do you ever have to ask for -- strike
22
    that. Do you ever tell them a certain amount of
23
   water that you're going to need on a certain date
24
    in order to make that -- have that water be
25
```

```
available for you on that date?
1
              I generally tell them when I'm starting
2
       Α
   my pumps, and they know which pump I have and how
3
   much flow I have. So whether it's enough to open
4
   it much, I don't know.
5
              Is that storage water available at your
6
        Q
   head gate when you need it?
7
              At head gate?
       Α
8
              Well, at your pumps.
9
              Yeah, when they start the contract
10
   water generally the river maybe comes up a little
11
   sometimes. Usually have enough water to get it
12
   over my foot valves and start the pumps.
13
              Can you tell them in anticipation of
14
   you starting the pump or when you started the pump?
15
16
       Α
              When I started the pump you call. You
   can leave a message or there is an answering
17
   machine, you leave a message on there, just a
18
19
   number you call to let them know you've started
   your pump, or you just call Bunny, Art Hayes, who
20
2.1
   runs the Tongue River Reservoir.
              Do you have any measuring devices on
22
23
   your pumps?
              Each pump was measured in 2002, I
24
       Α
   believe, by water commissioner. And they gave me
25
```

```
a reading of how much my pumps were pumping.
1
              So they measured the capacity of the
2
        Q
   pumps?
3
        Α
              Right.
4
5
              Have they measured the capacity of the
   pumps since 2002?
6
              I think when I got the pump, the
7
        Α
   pressure pump, PTO pressure pump, in 2006, they
8
   came and measured that one when I got it running.
              Did your ditch have a measuring device?
10
        Q
11
        Α
              No.
              Do you keep records of when you irrigate?
        0
12
        Α
              Yes.
13
              Do you keep records of how much water
14
        0
   you use?
15
16
        Α
              Yes, for these contract water, I do.
   When I'm running the ditch, I don't.
17
              Do you always keep records of every year?
18
        0
19
              No. Years when there's -- when there's
   -- unless they tell us to keep records, when it's
2.0
   going to be commissioners checking, then you keep
2.1
22
            I have kept notes on years when there was
   a hundred percent water, also.
23
              And why did you do that?
        0
24
25
        Α
              Well, the year started out dry and
```

```
thought we were going to be short where you have
1
   to have a percentage. Turned out it started
2.
   raining and got a hundred percent of water.
              In your answer you mentioned they.
                                                    Who
4
5
   are you referring to?
        Α
              Tongue River -- I got to hear the
6
   question again.
7
              When you mention, I think you said they
8
   told us --
        Α
              Oh, that would be the Tonque River
10
   Water Users, or these commissioners.
11
              I would like to take a look at Exhibit
        0
12
   W-295.
           Do you recognize this document?
13
        Α
              Yes.
14
              Go ahead and take a look through the
15
16
   pages, this looks to be -- I guess I'll ask.
   Did you create document?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
              What is this document?
19
        0
              This is a water use log that the
20
        Α
2.1
   commissioners told me to keep for all my pumps
22
    for measuring of the contract water.
              Is this a full copy of your records?
23
        Q
              Looks like it.
        Α
24
              MR. KUHLMANN: I'd like to move to
25
```

```
admit W-295.
1
                            No objection.
2
              MR. SWANSON:
              SPECIAL MASTER: Exhibit W-295 is
3
   admitted.
4
              (Received.)
5
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) What period of time
6
   do these records cover?
7
              I believe 2002 through part of 2008
        Α
8
   maybe.
9
        0
              Generally, what do these records show?
10
              Well, there's a description of the
11
        Α
   pump, gallons per minute for each pump -- or a
12
   description of the pump, the gallons per minute
13
   for that pump, the rpm's that this pump was
14
   measured on, the start and stop time, the number
15
16
   of hours, the total gallons.
              And were you looking at a particular
17
   page?
18
19
        Α
              Yeah, second page.
              So you've got a start and stop time
20
        0
2.1
    listed here for different time periods.
                                               In
22
   between the stop time that's listed and to the
   next start time, does that mean the pump is off?
23
        Α
              Yes.
24
25
        0
              And how do you break down your
```

```
1
   measurements between pumps? Are they on separate
2
   pages?
              Yes, they are.
        Α
3
        0
              How did you measurer water use to
4
   create these records?
5
              I took the number of gallons per minute
        Α
6
   time the hours, multiply that times the number of
7
   hours, times 60, would give me gallons per
8
              And then divided that -- sometimes I
   used 325,900, which is one acre-foot of water.
10
                                                      Ι
   may have used 326,000 on some of these.
11
              Is there a reason you used one number
12
   versus the other?
13
        Α
              No, I started out being very... and
14
    later decided to leave 326,000.
15
16
        0
              Did that change situationally any of
    the numbers you came out with?
17
              It could have, yes, I quess.
        Α
18
              How much of a difference is there
19
        0
   between 325,900 versus 326,000?
20
2.1
        Α
              Well, there is a hundred.
22
        Q
              Not too much on the scale of things?
              When you're figuring your total, yeah,
23
        Α
    I guess it would change it a little.
24
25
        Q
              Did you add up the total amount of
```

```
acre-feet, or did you add up your measurement
1
   between the pumps for a given year?
2
              Yes, I totaled them up.
3
              Was that to give yourself -- why did
        0
4
5
   you do that?
              Well, I have a certain amount of
       Α
6
   acre-feet. In these dry years when we had to do
7
   these records, there was usually a percentage of
8
   the total acre-feet that you owned and leased,
   and I didn't want to go over that.
10
              Did you calculate the amount of water
11
       0
   you have available in a given year in these
12
   records?
13
       Α
              Yes.
14
              Looking through these records, they
15
16
   appear to start in 2002; is that correct?
17
       Α
              Yes.
              Do you know how much water you had
        0
18
19
   available to you in 2002?
              I will have to go to the page where I
20
       Α
   totaled it. It looks like on the fifth page I
2.1
22
   have a total, that year we had 55 percent water
   available, looks to me like I had Christine's
23
   water plus 200 acre-feet of our own water.
24
25
       Q
              Do you know how much water you used in
```

```
2002, according to your records?
1
              Is that on the same page here?
2
       Α
              Looks like -- do you want me to count
3
   the pages?
4
              Maybe if you can describe the page and
5
       0
   we can follow along and I will try to put it up
6
   on the screen.
              Get to the pages unlike the other pages
       Α
8
   that would show the pumps, the time, all that,
9
   it's a total --
10
              SPECIAL MASTER: What does it say at
11
   the top of the page? That will probably help.
12
              THE WITNESS: PTO sprinkler 292.
13
   show you. This 2001 here.
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: Maybe in fact if you
15
   show Mr. Kuhlmann, he can project that page up
16
   and that will help everybody.
17
              MR. KUHLMANN: Okay.
18
19
       0
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Do I have the
   correct page up on the screen now?
2.0
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
22
       Q
              Zoom in a little bit.
              MR. SWANSON: Can we get an idea which
23
   page in the document itself?
24
              MR. KUHLMANN: About three or four
25
```

```
pages after the last few he talked about.
1
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) So this is the
2
       0
   correct page you were looking at?
3
       Α
              Yes.
4
              Where does it say your total water use?
5
       0
              In the far right bottom, 120.89.
6
       Α
              So you had 121 acre-feet available to
7
       0
   you and you used 120.89; is that correct?
8
              Yes. You're getting that from this 55
9
   percent, right?
10
              Correct. Do you pay close attention to
11
       O
   how much water you use?
12
              I try to. I thought the judge is
13
   going to have to see this document each year, so
14
   I tried to be close as I could on this.
15
16
              SPECIAL MASTER: When you say the
   judge, you're talking about the water judge in
17
   Montana?
18
19
              THE WITNESS: Whoever was directing the
   commissioners.
2.0
2.1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you.
             (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Take a look at
22
   Exhibit N-382, which has already been admitted.
23
   Can you see that up on the screen?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
All right. This is a set of records
1
       0
   that Chuck Kepper -- do you know who Chuck Kepper
2
   is?
3
              Yes, I do.
       Α
4
              Who is he?
5
       0
              He's one of the water commissioners.
6
              Mr. Kepper testified earlier in the
7
       0
   trial and said these are records from 2002.
8
              Turning to the second page.
9
   represent to you that this is the last page
10
   that's been -- I guess, the latest page in this
11
   document, and the date at the top says 1
12
   September 2002. This document says there was a
13
   cumulative usage in acre-feet by you of 127
14
   acre-feet. Do you see that?
15
16
       Α
              Yes.
              So that's different than the amount of
17
   water you measured using 2002, correct?
18
19
       Α
              Yes.
              Can you explain why there is a
20
2.1
   difference between those numbers?
22
       Α
              No.
                            Object. Foundation.
              MR. SWANSON:
23
   This is not his document. This is a document
24
25
   from Mr. Kepper, not from the witness.
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: I think it's fine for
1
   the question he asked, whether or not he can
2
   explain what the difference in the two numbers
3
   would be, and I think he said that he actually
4
   doesn't know what explains the difference.
5
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Did Mr. Kepper tell
6
        Q
   you what he measured your water use -- did Mr.
7
   Kepper tell you what he measured was your total
8
   water use in 2002?
       Α
              No, I told him what my water use was in
10
   2002.
11
              Now, going back to your records,
       0
12
   Exhibit 295, moving on from the page that we were
13
   just on, can you find where your records begin
14
   for 2004?
                Going back four or so pages.
15
16
   looking through the pages after that, can you
   find the total amount of acre-feet that you
17
   measured as using the 2004?
18
              Yes.
19
       Α
              At about eight pages in?
20
       Q
2.1
       Α
              About that.
22
        Q
              What does it say at the top of the page?
              It says, 200 plus 190 equals 390 times
23
       Α
    .48 percent equals 187.20. Below that says
24
25
   actual amount, 212.5 plus 190 equals 402.5 times
```

```
48 percent equals 193.20.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: I'm sorry, Counsel,
2
   I'm having problems finding this page.
3
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Do you know what
4
   your total water use was in 2004?
5
              My number is 191.46.
       Α
6
              And how much water did you have
7
        0
   available that year?
8
       Α
              48 percent.
9
              Do you know how many acre-feet that
10
   would have been available?
11
              Yes, that's 193.20.
12
       Α
              So you had 193.20 acre-feet and you
13
   used 191.46?
14
15
       Α
              Yes.
16
       Q
              Is that pretty close?
              That's pretty close. I could make a
17
       Α
   mistake every now and then.
18
19
              Take a look now at Exhibit N-386, which
   has already been admitted. This is a set of
20
2.1
   measurements made by the water commissioners for
22
           If you look at the last page, that page
   should say -- should have the dates May 1st
23
   through August 15th, 2004. And this is the
24
25
   latest page that's in this document. Can you
```

```
tell us what it says next to your name as the
1
   cumulative usage in acre-feet?
2
              It says 85.
3
        Α
              So that's quite a bit different from
        0
4
5
   the amount of acre-feet you measured yourself,
   correct?
6
              Yes, but is that through the whole
7
        Α
   year?
8
              Well, looking back at your
9
   measurements, is there a date that you associated
10
   when you were calculating your total? What I'm
11
   seeing on here, August 22nd, 2004.
12
              It was on the same page. I'm looking
13
   at the same page that you did your total
14
15
   calculation.
16
        Α
              Oh.
                   Where does it say that?
              I'm looking down at the very bottom.
17
        0
                          Right. Yep, August 22nd.
        Α
              Oh, okay.
18
19
        0
              So was that your usage through August
    22nd?
20
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
                    That's when I got so close that I
22
   figured I better shut it off in case I made a
   mistake.
2.3
              Okay. And the date on Exhibit 386,
        0
24
25
   M-386, says -- Exhibit M-386 says August 15th; is
```

```
that correct?
1
        Α
2
              Yes.
              Okay. So your records go through
3
   August 22nd, and at least the records on here go
4
   through August 15th, correct?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
7
              The differences between your numbers is
   over 100 acre-feet between what the commissioner
8
   measured you using and what you measured yourself
10
   as using, correct?
              August 15th?
11
        Α
              Well, do you have a number on the 15th,
12
        0
   or close to the 15th?
13
              I have the 14th here.
        Α
14
              How much did you've calculate yourself
15
        0
16
   as using as of August 14th?
              156.075.
17
        Α
              That's still quite a bit more than the
18
    commissioner had you measured at?
19
        Α
              Yes.
2.0
              Do you know why he measured you using a
2.1
22
    lot less than you had yourself measured?
        Α
              No.
23
              Did he tell you what his measurement
24
25
   was for that year?
```

```
Again, I told him when I was about
        Α
              No.
1
   out and informed him that I was pretty close to
2
   out and this is what I used.
3
              So you're saying you told him you used
4
   85 acre-feet?
5
              No, 191.
        Α
6
              So you don't know why he would say 85
7
   and you would say 191, correct?
8
              I don't know.
9
              All right. Keep going on here. Turning
10
   about three more pages in your records, about
11
   eight more pages, is there a page that at the
12
   very top says, 7/13/05-9/30/05?
13
        Α
              Yes.
14
        0
              Is this for the 2005 season?
15
             Looks like it.
16
        Α
              And how much water did you have
17
        0
   available then?
18
19
        Α
              Hundred percent.
              So how much water would that have been
20
        0
2.1
   for you in total?
22
              It would have been our 212.5 plus 20 of
   Christine's water, plus 190 acre-feet of Bill
23
   Musgrave's water.
24
              And there's a number here circled,
25
        0
```

```
145.00.
             Is that the total amount of water you
1
   measured yourself using in 2005?
2.
        Α
              Yes.
3
              So was this one of the years you
4
   measured that you still had a full allocation?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
              Move on. The next page, you go to the
7
   next page, at the top it says 790 gallons per
8
   minute, gpm 2006. Is this the start of your
10
   records for 2006?
              Yes, it looks like it.
11
        Α
        0
              If we go five pages further to page at
12
   the top says 6-15-06-6-30-06. Is this a page
13
   where you totaled up your water use in 2006?
14
        Α
              Yes, it looks like it.
15
16
        0
              And how much did you calculate you used
    in 2006?
17
              252.81.
       Α
18
19
        0
              And do you know how much water you had
   available in 2006?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              I don't have a percentage on here.
22
        Q
              Well, how many acre-feet would you have
   had if you had a full allocation?
23
        Α
              Well, I would have to add that up.
24
25
        Q
              Was 2006 the year you leased water from
```

```
Bill Musgrave?
1
              Yes, 212.5 plus 20 plus 190.
2
        Α
              So you would have had some percentage
3
        0
   less than that?
4
              In 2006?
5
        Α
        0
              Yes.
6
              Yes, I guess. I don't know the answer
7
        Α
   to that.
8
              Well, I'll tell you that in earlier
9
   testimony 90 percent allocation, or 90 percent of
10
    full water rights was what was testified to in
11
   this case. Do you know if that sounds right?
12
              Yeah, I've heard that number.
13
   not a number I know about, though, on here.
14
              Okay. It's not in your record?
15
        Q
16
        Α
              I heard it was 10 percent off or
    something.
17
              So that would be 90 percent of your
        0
18
   total?
19
        Α
              Right.
20
2.1
              Okay. So was 10 percent of the water
        0
22
   you had available be quite a bit more than the
    252.81 you calculated that you used?
23
                                            So the
   total you had available versus the total you
24
25
   used, is there quite a bit of difference there?
```

```
Α
                    It would help if we would do the
1
              Yes.
   math.
2
              Okay. I took a crack at it, which is
        0
3
   dangerous being a lawyer, but so in 2006 you said
4
   you had 212 and half acre-feet of shares, correct?
5
        Α
              Correct.
6
7
              Plus you had 90 --
        Q
        Α
              190.
8
              190. Plus another 20?
9
        Q
10
        Α
              Yes.
              So that's over 300 acre-feet, correct?
11
        O
12
        Α
              Okay.
              Does that sound about right?
13
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
14
15
              MR. SWANSON: I just want to lodge an
16
   objection. I think the math would be
    significantly different from that.
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: One lawyer's objection
18
19
   to another lawyer's math.
              MR. SWANSON: We are in dangerous
2.0
21
   territory here, Your Honor.
22
              THE WITNESS:
                            I have it added up here
   somewhere.
2.3
              MR. SWANSON: We will stipulate it's
24
   more than 258.81.
25
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: I think everyone has
1
   probably agreed it is more than was actually used
2
   in this particular year by Mr. Carrel, and we can
3
   all actually do the math ourselves later.
4
              MR. KUHLMANN: We'll get that team of
5
   scientists to help the lawyers calculate.
6
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) So in 2006 you
7
       0
   didn't use all of the water you had available; is
8
   that correct?
10
       Α
              That's correct.
              We'll turn to Exhibit 394, which is
11
        0
   another set of commissioner records. M-394.
12
   Taking a look at these records, I will have you
13
   turn to a page, the date goes through September
14
   30th, 2006.
                  I believe it's page MT100035, and
15
   it's towards the back of the document.
16
              I have that.
17
       Α
              I will represent this is the latest
18
19
   page for Chuck Kepper's records in this document.
   What number is next to your name as far as
20
2.1
   cumulative usage acre-feet on this document?
22
       Α
              It looks like 130.
              So that's quite a bit less than 252,
23
        0
   correct?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
Can you explain why that number is
1
       0
   quite a bit different?
2
              The date, June 21st, through September
3
   30th, maybe he doesn't have all when I started.
4
              Take a look at the other pages
5
   following this, but if you go the second-to-the-
6
   last page, says June 21st through August 16th,
7
   and that has 85 acre-feet used next to your name,
8
   and in the page before that goes through August
   31st, that says 130. So we get to September
10
   30th, and it says still says 130. So does that
11
   seem to be totaling up your amount of water that
12
   year, if it's growing?
13
              All these three pages are 2006?
14
              Correct.
                        That looks to be the total
15
       0
16
   that Mr. Kepper measured using by September 30th
   of 2006.
17
              Looks like it.
       Α
18
              Okay. And looking back at your records
19
        Q
   on the page that you had your total for 2006, do
20
21
   you know what date that would have been your
22
   water use through, what date you calculated that
   total?
2.3
              I believe the last date on here looks
       Α
24
25
   like August 30th.
```

```
The latest one I'm seeing, you have a
1
        0
   measurement says, VU 8-30-98.
2.
              Oh.
        Α
3
              Would September 8th have been the last
        0
4
   date?
5
              Looks like it, yes.
        Α
6
7
              So September 8th -- at least by
        Q
   September 8th, you had measured yourself using
8
    252.81 acre-feet?
10
        Α
              Right.
              Did the commissioner ever tell you
11
        0
   about what amount of water he measured in 2006?
12
        Α
              I don't see 2006.
13
              I thought it was 10 percent.
14
        Q
15
        Α
              10 percent off 190.
              How often did the commissioner come by
16
        0
17
   your property?
              I don't know. He could have come when
        Α
18
    I wasn't there or when I was in a different field
19
   or something. I don't know how many times.
20
2.1
        0
              Did he measure water use from your pumps?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Did he do that personally?
23
        Q
              He did that, him and Alan.
        Α
24
25
        0
              And that was your water use throughout
```

```
the summer?
1
              It was a one time thing on each pump
2
        Α
   starting in 2002 until -- I used those same
3
   numbers until I got another pump in 2006, and
4
5
   they measured that one, too.
              So those are the only times that you
6
        0
   know they measured your pumps?
7
              Yes.
        Α
8
              So you mentioned that you had been
9
   telling the water commissioner what your totals
10
11
   were as you used water throughout the year,
   correct?
12
                    I called occasionally the
13
   commissioners and Art Hayes wondering when we
14
   were going to run out of water so I could try and
15
16
   time my pumps -- my usage to when the entire dam
17
   was going to be out, contract water was up.
              Did he tell you when that happened?
        0
18
19
        Α
              Yeah, they had kind of a guess on it.
   You know, it's all rough. They don't know for
20
2.1
   sure.
22
              And you wanted to make sure you didn't
   go over, right?
23
        Α
              Yes.
24
25
        0
              Did they ever give you a statement or a
```

```
receipt at the end of the year to let you know
1
   how much water they measured that you had used?
2.
   And by they, I mean the Tongue River Water Users.
3
              How much I used?
        Α
4
5
        0
              Yes.
        Α
              No.
6
              Would that have been something you'd
7
        0
    like to have?
8
        Α
              From the...
9
              To know how much the commissioners are
10
   measuring your water use so you could compare it
11
   against your own?
12
              Well, my assumption was I would call
13
   and let them know how much water I used.
14
        0
              If I can have a moment.
15
16
              SPECIAL MASTER: Yes. In fact, let's
   take the first morning break right now.
17
              (Recess.)
18
              SPECIAL MASTER: Back in session.
19
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) I only have a
20
        0
2.1
    couple questions left.
22
              I think you mentioned when we were
    looking at the differences between the
23
   commissioner's record numbers and your record
24
25
   numbers, I think you indicated that it might be
```

```
because they didn't have your early season
1
   amounts; was that correct?
2.
              We would have to look through mine to
3
   compare.
4
              But you did call them when you started
5
        Q
    taking records and using water, correct?
6
7
        Α
              They informed us when the contract
   water was to begin. And sometimes I don't have
8
   all my pumps set up just right then, but...so...
        0
              But you call them when you start your
10
11
   pumps?
              They give us a date, they give me a day
        Α
12
   of when the contract water begins.
13
              When do you start keeping records?
14
        0
              Usually I call them when I set up my
15
16
   pumps, tell them I got my pumps set up, which
   ones and how much...
17
              You're ready to go to start using water
18
19
   with the pumps?
        Α
              Right.
20
2.1
              What was the year that you got storage
22
   water for the first time?
              You mean the first contract?
23
        Α
        0
              Yes.
24
              We bought some water 50 acre-feet from
25
        Α
```

```
-- through the Montana water -- or through the
1
   water users, but it was Indian water in 2001, I
2
   believe.
3
              Do you know how much water -- how much
4
5
   that water cost you?
              I think it was $5 an acre-foot, but I'm
        Α
6
   not positive. That may be on one of these
7
   documents here.
8
              I won't worry about trying to ferret
9
   that out. How long have you had your shares,
10
   your annual shares, in the Tongue River Water
11
   Users Association?
12
              I think by 1999 we had most -- we had
13
   them all, I'm just almost positive.
14
              Did you have some amount less than that
15
        0
    in years before?
16
              Yeah, we got them -- you know, those
17
   dates I've tried to find, and just recently tried
18
   to find them again, and I couldn't find them.
19
   don't know for sure which days we got each
20
2.1
   contract.
22
              But you had them in years before '99,
23
   at least some --
       Α
              Yes.
24
25
        0
              -- some contracts?
```

```
We tried to pick them up as we -- you
       Α
1
   know, we bid on contracts and couldn't get them a
2
   lot of times.
3
              What do you mean by that?
4
              There was a meeting when Herb Mosley
5
        Α
   sold his place, or was selling a lot of water, I
6
   went to one of those meetings, and we had, like,
7
   an auction almost bidding on his water. I
8
   couldn't buy any of that water. There was a lot
   of water, too.
10
              So you had water contracts before they
11
        0
   had water commissioners on the river, correct?
12
13
        Α
              Yes.
              At that time did you call anybody to
14
    let them know when you started using the water?
15
              Before the commissioners?
                                           No.
16
        Α
              So you were able to take stored water
17
   when you needed it?
18
              Well, we used the ditch as much as we
19
        Α
            And then I don't know when we got the
20
2.1
   pumps and I can't remember the dates on the
22
    contracts.
23
        Q
              Okay.
        Α
              So...
24
25
        0
              Did you have to call anybody and say, I
```

```
need this amount of acre-feet to start using it
1
   on this date?
2
              MR. SWANSON: Objection. Could you
3
   clarify what period of time we are talking about,
4
   because I'm not clear on that.
5
              MR. KUHLMANN: Prior to the water
6
   commissioners being appointed.
7
                            Okay. No, I didn't -- I
              THE WITNESS:
8
   didn't have to call anybody. We used the ditch.
9
   That was really our only source of water before I
10
   got the pumps, or the contracts.
11
              MR. KUHLMANN: I don't think I have any
12
   other questions. Thank you very much.
13
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you. Mr. Swanson.
14
                    CROSS-EXAMINATION
15
             (By Mr. Swanson:) Good morning, Mr.
16
       Q
   Carrel.
17
              Good morning.
       Α
18
19
              Got just a few things to follow up on
   from Mr. Kuhlman's exam. To begin with, you
20
2.1
   indicated on that large blowup map behind you the
22
   area where you farm, and could you just describe
   for us how far below the dam is, if you know, in
23
   terms of water travel time? There's been a lot
24
   of discussion about travel time of water coming
25
```

```
from the dam down the river. Are you familiar
1
   with that concept?
2
       Δ
              Yes.
3
              And how long usually does it take the
4
   water from release from the dam to come to your
5
   point of diversion?
6
              It depends on how much head they have,
7
   how much water is in the reservoir. If it's
8
   pretty full, it comes in less than one day.
              In less than one day. And we talked
10
   about your water rights, and we don't need to
11
   look at them, but you mentioned you have a 1894
12
   and 1896 water right. I understand that you
13
   actually share this water right with another
14
15
   ranch; is that right?
16
       Α
              Yes.
              And what's that other ranch?
17
       0
             Diamond Cross.
       Α
18
19
       Q
              So the acreage amount that you
   indicated to us is not the full amount of acreage
20
2.1
   used under those water rights; is that correct?
22
              It's a split right. It's adjudicated
   and we each have our acreage. I'm not --
2.3
              That's what I was asking. So there is
24
       0
   acreage under the Diamond Cross Ranch as well as
25
```

```
acreage under your ranch that were split out and
1
   accounted for under those water rights, correct?
2.
              That's correct, yes.
3
              And that 1894 right, is that accurate
        0
4
   that that's the number 5 right on the river, is
5
   that according to your recollection?
6
       Α
              There's a list on that final decree,
7
   1914 decree. Just about fifth.
8
              So in a normal year, you're able to get
9
   a good amount of direct flow through your ditch
10
   for irrigation; is that right?
11
       Α
              On a normal year, yes.
12
              Now, in a dry year you mentioned that
13
   you have trouble with your ditch actually getting
14
   the water to the field. Do you use your ditch on
15
16
   years when there's water commissioners regulating
   the water?
17
              When they start -- when we are starting
       Α
18
19
   on the contract water, when they say all contract
   water, then I have to shut that ditch off.
20
              Okay. Because you mentioned they've
2.1
       0
22
   never measured your ditch, the commissioners have
   never measured your ditch, and is that because
23
   you've never used it when the commissioners were
24
```

on regulating the river?

25

```
That's correct.
1
       Α
              I'm going to look at two exhibits that
2
        Q
   Mr. Kuhlmann asked you about. The first one is
3
   Wyoming 245. You should have it there before
4
5
   you. Let me know if you want me to help you find
   it. And the second one is Montana 389.
6
       Α
              What is the number again?
7
              Montana 389. We'll start with that one
        0
8
            That's the letter from Mr. Musgrave to
9
   the Tonque River Water Users. Do you have that
10
11
   one?
              Yes.
12
       Α
              I see it has a date of July 19, 2004,
13
   and Mr. Musgrave is notifying the water users
14
   that you have leased his water for the year 2004,
15
16
   correct?
17
       Α
              Correct.
              So you would have paid Mr. Musgrave for
        0
18
19
   the water by that point?
       Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
              And then if we go to Wyoming 245, that
22
   is actually -- I believe it's the sticky note
   exhibit -- it is -- the handwritten notes on what
23
   you paid for water over the years?
24
```

25

Α

Yes.

```
Wyoming 245. Do you see that sticky
1
        0
   note that's kind of in the center of the page
2
   that has multiple years accounted one on top of
3
   the other with lines between?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              The top line is 8/24/04, do you see that?
        Q
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              And it says 190 acre-feet at $6 per
        0
8
   acre foot for 2005. Do you see that?
9
10
        Α
              Yes.
              And that's an amount of $1140?
11
        0
              Right.
12
        Α
              So piecing these notes together, it
13
   appears that in July you paid Mr. Musgrave an
14
   amount of money, do you think it was $1140 as
15
16
   well for the first purchase?
17
        Α
              Yes.
              And then a month later you pay him
        0
18
19
   again for use of that water for the following
   year; is that right?
20
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              It looks like you were putting out a
    lot of extra money in 2004 because of water
23
    shortage; is that a fair assessment?
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
And that was money you weren't planning
1
        0
   on spending at the beginning of the irrigation
2
   season?
3
                   This water came available and I
        Α
              No.
4
    jumped right on it.
5
              You had to, right?
        Q
6
        Α
              Right.
7
              So that water short year was a pretty
8
   expensive year for you, wasn't it?
9
10
        Α
              Yes.
              When we looked at records later on, and
11
        0
   we don't need to look now, but there was a note
12
   on your records for 2002 that looked like you
13
   were calculating based on 200 acre-feet available
14
   as your water, do you recall that?
15
16
        Α
              Yes.
              And you just testified earlier and just
17
   a moment ago that you believe by the year 1999
18
   you actually had 212.5 acre-feet available.
19
        Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
              Do you recall which is the number we
        0
    should go with for 2002?
22
              212.5.
        Α
23
              Okay. Let's go ahead and look at
24
        0
   Exhibit M-386, that was the records of the 2004
25
```

```
usage that Mr. Kuhlmann had you look at.
1
   I'll just represent to you, and I think Mr.
2
   Kuhlmann may have already done this, that Mr.
3
   Kepper actually has already been here and has
4
   already testified in this case, and in fact
5
   testified about these very documents, and I
6
   believe his testimony was that these are not all
7
   of his records and that these may or may not be
8
   the records that were filed with the district
            So the question is, do you have any
10
   reason to disagree with Mr. Kepper about these
11
   documents?
12
13
       Α
              No.
              And in fact you've never seen these
14
   documents before until you will were preparing to
15
16
   come testify here; is that correct?
              That's correct.
17
       Α
              So is it fair to say that Mr. Kepper
18
19
   would be the best person to testify has to why he
   accounted for certain things in these documents?
20
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
22
              But since we are asking you to look at
   documents that you know nothing about, I guess
23
   I'll just ask one additional question. You were
24
   leasing water in 2004 from Ms. Valentine and Mr.
25
```

```
Musgrave and I don't see them on the list here
1
   for consumption. Do you see them on any of these
2
   pages from Mr. Kepper for 2004?
3
       Α
              No.
4
5
              So is it possible that he accounted for
   their water and their consumption against your
6
   account without listing it next to your number?
7
              Yes, it's possible.
       Α
8
              MR. KUHLMANN: I think that's
9
   speculation.
10
11
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               I agree. I think it
   is speculation at this particular point in time.
12
              MR. SWANSON:
                            I told him in advance
13
   that I was going to speculate about the documents.
14
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                             I just wanted to make
15
   sure you went through with it.
16
              MR. SWANSON: You don't need to answer
17
   that question, Mr. Carrel. I think we will let
18
19
   the documents and Mr. Kepper's testimony speak
   for itself.
20
2.1
              THE WITNESS:
                            Sounds good.
22
              MR. SWANSON:
                            All right.
              (By Mr. Swanson:) Mr. Kuhlmann asked
23
        0
   you when we looked at your detailed records from
24
   your particular diary, Mr. Kuhlmann asked you to
25
```

```
look at your 2006 records, and when you
1
   calculated your amount of water used, he asked
2
   you whether September 8th was the last day you
3
   were irrigating. I think we'll need to flip
4
5
             I found a notation two pages later that
   said you were irrigating through September 18th.
6
   I wanted you to verify that. I will probably
7
   need to show you the exact document.
8
              Actually, it would be better if we
9
   count from the back of the document to find the
10
   right page. If you go to the section that's
11
   2007, near the back. Do you see that, first page
12
   of 2007?
13
       Α
14
              Yes.
              And then if you count four pages
15
       0
   forward, the top of the page, I will read it so
16
   we are all on the same page literally. As I see
17
   the top of the page, it says, a Zulu 1300 gpm,
18
19
   and has the date, times column, and the top
   column says, 830. The next column is 831.
20
                                                 Do
2.1
   you have that date?
22
       Α
              Yes.
              So if you look down, do you see
23
   irrigation, or do you see water use notes through
24
25
   September 19 on that page?
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              And then if you turn three more pages
2
        Q
   towards the back there's a notation that says,
3
   PTO 590 gpm. Do you see the top of that page?
4
5
       Α
              Yes.
              And looks like those notes go September
6
   14 through September 26 for flood irrigation?
7
       Α
              Yes.
8
              Would you agree that looks like you
9
   were irrigating up to September 26?
10
              Yes.
11
       Α
              So would you agree records that we
12
   looked at are not the complete record of your
13
   water usage in 2006 from the water commissioner?
14
15
       Α
              Yes.
                    His records are incomplete, I
   think.
16
              And then, I quess, I want to follow up
17
   on one thing you mentioned to Mr. Kuhlmann at the
18
19
   end. You were explaining how you communicate
   with the water commissioners and with Mr. Hayes
20
2.1
   and near the end of the season in terms of
22
   knowing when you would run out of water or when
   you're getting close, but then you also mentioned
23
   that you would talk to Mr. Hayes about when the
24
   association or the dam would run out. Could you
25
```

```
explain what you mean by that?
1
              Well, they have measured flow coming
2
          They know how much -- they have a rough
3
   idea partway through the season when they might,
4
   with everybody pumping, when they're going to run
5
   out of stored water. So I wanted to know when
6
   they were going to run out of stored water so I
   could use as much my stored water, try to time it
8
   as close as I could when they were going to run
10
   out.
              So that you don't save your water to
11
       0
   the end of the summer and then the dam itself has
12
   to shut down before you can use all your shares?
13
       Α
              Right.
14
              And has that ever happened to you, or
15
        0
16
   do you know personally any neighbors that that
   happened to?
17
              Ran out of water before --
       Α
18
19
              Well, basically the shutdown happened
   prior to them actually running out of their
20
2.1
   personal shares?
              I don't know that.
22
       Α
              But it was something that you watched
23
        0
   out for?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
And then in terms of when you would
1
       0
   irrigate and use your pumps, you mentioned your
2
   pumps would shut off, you would shut your pumps
3
   off when you were haying. Are there any other
4
5
   times in the year when your pumps were off,
   whether you intended them to be off or they came
6
   off for some reason?
              Well, I'd shut them down and cleaned
8
   the moss off. If I was going to be gone that day
9
   or something, I'd shut them off, yeah.
10
              Why does moss matter for the pump that
11
       0
   you're using out of the river?
12
              These flood pumps plug up with moss,
13
   especially when it's hot out. There's more moss
14
   in the river for some reason when it's hot.
15
                                                 And
16
   it plugs up the impeller of the pump, my pumps,
   and I got to shut them off and clean all that out
17
   and restart them.
18
19
              Do you know whether when they have moss
   build-up whether they are using the same amount
20
2.1
   of water as they were when the moss was not
22
   blocking the intake?
              They are using a lot less water when
23
   they are plugged up. Some of them even shut off
24
25
   because they are just not getting enough water.
```

```
And did the water commissioners account
1
       0
   for those times when they are plugged up and
2
   reduce the amount of water charged to you?
3
                                                  Is
   there any way for the water commissioner to
4
   actually do that?
5
              No.my records show when I started them
6
       Α
   and stopped them but it doesn't show any
7
   percentage of what the pump is when it's plugged
8
   up or anything. It's the full amount when they
   measured it. So it's based on when that pump is
10
   clean and when you first start them, that's when
11
   they pump the most.
12
              But they are not always clean, are they?
13
       Q
       Α
14
              No.
              Do you ever have to clean the intakes?
15
       0
16
       Α
              Yes.
              How often?
17
       Q
              This big pump I have, in the heat of
       Α
18
   the summer, sometimes every hour. If I want to
19
   keep it running and the water continuing across
20
   the field, I got to get out there every hour a
2.1
22
   lot of times and clean them.
              MR. SWANSON: No further questions,
23
   Your Honor.
24
25
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Okay.
                                       Thank you.
                                                   So,
```

```
Mr. Carrel, I just have a couple very small
1
   questions. I'm still trying to get a sense of
2
   the way in which water rights actually operate in
3
   the Tonque River Valley on the Montana side.
4
   you were talking earlier about the acquisition of
5
   the shares in the Tongue River Water Users
6
   Association that you own. And you said you had
7
   to bid for them.
8
              THE WITNESS:
                            Right.
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: So if you want to
10
   acquire rights not on a short term lease but on a
11
   permanent basis, then you pay a price up front
12
   for the actual shares themselves?
13
              THE WITNESS: Yes. Pay the person that
14
   owns them, and then every year there's a fee from
15
16
   the water users, it's like an operation fee, or
   some of the contracts aren't completely paid up
17
   and you may have to pay some on that, also.
18
19
              SPECIAL MASTER: So that's exactly what
   I wanted to know. So in the case of the shares
20
2.1
   that you own outright, you've paid a certain
22
   amount at the very outset for those rights, and
   then in addition to that, you pay an amount each
23
   year for the rights?
24
                            For the operation fee or
25
              THE WITNESS:
```

```
something, for those contract waters.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Thank you. And then I
2
   also just wanted to follow up on one of Mr.
3
   Swanson's questions. So when the Tonque River
4
   Water Users Association tells you that you need
5
   to switch over to your contract storage rights,
6
   at that point I understand you just testified you
7
   shut down your ditch?
8
              THE WITNESS:
                           Yes.
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: And so at that point
10
   you're only using your contract rights?
11
              THE WITNESS:
12
                           Yes.
              SPECIAL MASTER: You are no longer
13
   using your direct flow rights?
14
15
              THE WITNESS:
                            That's right.
16
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Okay. And then you
   might have testified about this at the very
17
   outset, but I wasn't sure. Your storage contract
18
   rights, do you use those rights on all of the
19
   various fields that you irrigate?
2.0
2.1
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
22
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you. Those were
   the only questions that I had. Mr. Kuhlmann.
2.3
              MR. KUHLMANN: I just have one
24
25
   question.
```

```
REDIRECT EXAMINATION
1
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) 2005 you had a
2
       Q
   hundred percent of your contract water?
3
       Α
              Yes.
4
              But you still leased additional water
5
       0
   that year, too?
6
       Α
7
              Yes. We have to pay ahead.
              Okay.
       Q
8
                            That's all I have.
              MR. KUHLMANN:
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you. So, Mr.
10
   Carrel, that's the conclusion of all the
11
   questions, so you can step down. Thank you very
12
   much for coming today and testifying.
13
              (Witness excused.)
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: Shall we take, like, a
15
16
   two-minute break just to clear this up?
              MR. KASTE: I have something.
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: Yes.
18
              MR. KASTE: I think I want to offer a
19
   stipulation. I heard, and have heard, while we
20
2.1
   don't have the court's records -- well, that's
22
   not entirely true -- Montana in its exhibits has
   the records filed with the water court, and I
23
   would stipulate to their admission because they
24
   are not any different than the ones we've talked
25
```

```
about. So if you would like to have that in the
1
   record, I'll be happy to stipulate to the court
2
   records. We can pick up the numbers and stick it
3
   in. Frankly, I'm kind of surprised he didn't do
4
   that with the water commissioners, but it wasn't
5
6
   my case.
              SPECIAL MASTER: So what are we talking
7
   about now?
8
             MR. DRAPER: That's my question.
9
             MR. KASTE: There's a series of
10
   exhibits that Montana had identified that has the
11
   docket from the water court with the various
12
   orders and documents that were filed with the
13
   court in their list of exhibits. They haven't
14
   been offered but I'm happy to let them in.
15
16
   want to take away this sort of ridiculous
   uncertainty about, well, don't know what you
17
   filed with the court.
18
19
             MR. DRAPER: Well, I appreciate Mr.
   Kaste's offer. It's not totally clear to me
2.0
2.1
   what's involved with that, but I'll be glad to
22
   discuss it with him and see if we might come to
   some arrangement so we make sure we have a clear
23
   record on it.
24
25
              SPECIAL MASTER: That would obviously
```

```
be better if we had official records rather than
1
   unofficial records for at least some items.
2.
   if the two of you could talk and determine what
3
   could be admitted by stipulation, that would be
4
5
   great.
              MR. DRAPER: Very good.
6
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you. So we are
   cleared up at the witness chair and so, Mr.
8
   Kuhlmann, is it your witness again?
9
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                             Yes, it is, Your Honor.
10
   Could I just have a couple minutes?
11
              SPECIAL MASTER: Yes.
12
13
              (Recess.)
              SPECIAL MASTER: Back on the record.
14
              MR. DRAPER: I wanted to mention as we
15
16
   get started with the next witness, Mr. Kevin
   Peterson, from the Department of Natural
17
   Resources and Conservation State of Montana will
18
19
   be handling our participation with this witness.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you very much.
20
2.1
   Welcome to the table.
22
              MR. PETERSON: Thank you, Your Honor.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Been sort of relegated
23
   to the side.
24
                           Actually, the adult table.
25
              MR. PERSON:
```

```
I don't have to sit at the kid's table.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Kuhlmann.
2
              MR. KUHLMANN: Call Raymond Harwood.
3
   Whereupon,
4
5
                    RAYMOND HARWOOD,
   having been first duly sworn, was examined and
6
7
   testified as follows:
              DEPUTY CLERK: Please state your name
8
   and spell it for the record.
9
              THE WITNESS: Raymond A. Harwood.
10
   H-a-r-w-o-o-d.
11
              SPECIAL MASTER: Good morning, Mr.
12
   Harwood.
13
              THE WITNESS: Good morning.
14
15
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Kuhlmann.
16
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION
             (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Good morning, Mr.
17
        0
   Harwood.
18
19
       Α
              Good morning.
              Could you tell us your address?
2.0
        0
2.1
       Α
              7100 Moon Creek Road, Miles City,
22
   Montana, 59301.
              What's your current occupation?
23
        Q
              Rancher.
        Α
24
25
        0
              Do you operate a ranch along the Tongue
```

```
River?
1
        Α
2
              Yes.
              If you could pull up the blown up
3
    exhibit, demonstrative exhibit from Montana, a
4
   map of the Tongue River in Montana. Can you
5
    indicate for us where on the river you're located?
6
        Α
              Down in here. Right about there.
7
              Describe that in relation to the Birney
        0
8
    -- well, from Brandenburg it says on here?
9
        Α
              It would be approximately eight miles
10
   down river.
11
              So to the north?
12
        0
              Yeah, to the north.
13
        Α
              That's all I have with that. Thank
        0
14
15
   you.
16
              How long have you been at your ranch.
              I've been there all my life.
17
        Α
              So you have -- what's your experience
18
        0
19
   with irrigation?
              Irrigated about all my life.
        Α
20
              You irrigate out of the Tongue River?
2.1
        0
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Can you generally describe your
23
    irrigation operation?
24
              We pump with electric pumps and open
25
        Α
```

```
ditches and run it down through the border dikes.
1
              And how many acres do you irrigate?
2
        Q
              Be about 245 acres total.
        Α
3
        0
              And you always irrigate that amount?
4
5
        Α
              We have irrigated as high as 300.
              And when did that happen?
6
        0
              That's about -- well, dad moved there
        Α
7
   in 1950 and probably '52 on, more or less.
8
   not the full 300 but be almost that.
              About how many different fields do you
10
        0
   have?
11
              I believe there's about 12 fields all
        Α
12
   together.
13
              Do you have water rights that you use
14
        0
   on the Tongue River?
15
16
        Α
              Yes.
              I tried to find a good map to help us
17
    look through so we can all get an idea what your
18
19
    irrigation looks like. And I found two that I
    think we can work on. I have put up on the
20
21
   display a page from Exhibit M-6, which was a
22
   rebuttal report submitted by an expert from
              This page has your name on it, correct?
23
   Montana.
        Α
              Yes.
24
              Moving to the next page, and looking
25
        0
```

```
through these, they've got at least two different
1
   pictures here, one is a map and another is an
2
   aerial photograph. Does that look familiar as an
3
   area on your property?
4
                    I believe it does, yes.
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you recognize the documents that
6
        0
   have those, the map and the picture?
7
              Yes.
        Α
8
              And what are those?
9
        Α
              The one is the water right and the
10
   other is the map of the fields.
11
              Okay. All right. Then there's another
        0
12
    one I wanted to show. This next page D-344, that
13
   also has your name, correct?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              If you follow through here there's a
   map and three aerial photographs.
17
   recognize the area they depict as part of your
18
19
   property?
        Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
              Do you recognize the document that
        0
22
   contain those depictions?
        Α
              Yes.
23
              So looking at those pictures, which one
24
        0
25
   do you think would be best for us to put up here
```

```
to then talk about what your whole irrigation
1
   operation is?
2.
              The picture you have up there now.
3
              All right. We'll keep that one then.
        0
4
   I'm zoom in a little bit here.
5
              This is a document from one of the
6
   water rights documents. So can you tell me about
7
   this water right? Tell me about what this shows.
8
              That shows the fields, the fields that
9
   I irrigate.
10
              Can you describe how you -- where you
11
        0
    take water and how you use water on those fields?
12
              We start pumping out of the river with
13
   electric irrigation pump and start with the first
14
   field closest to the pump and work our way down
15
   river.
16
              To help everybody see it, I have a
17
    laser pointer here.
18
19
              So you described that you start at the
    first field and move down?
20
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              And is that to the northeast?
        Α
23
              Yes.
              There's a little red dot on this map
24
        0
   down in the bottom left-hand corner next to the
25
```

```
river.
            Do you see that?
1
              Yes.
        Α
2.
              Do you know what that dot is showing?
3
        0
              Pump site.
        Α
4
              So that's where you take water for that
5
        Q
   set of fields?
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you have any other points of
8
   diversion along the river for these fields?
10
        Α
              Yes.
              Where would that be at?
11
        0
              Well, that would be about a quarter of
12
        Α
   a mile west of the dot there that you are
13
   referring to.
14
15
              Okay. So off the map?
        0
16
        Α
              Yes.
              Is that point of diversion you use for
17
   the fields shown here or for different fields?
18
              It would be for different fields.
19
   would be for the upper fields.
20
2.1
        0
              Was that one of previous maps?
22
              It's on this map. It's only like a
   quarter of a mile up river. I don't see a dot
23
   there for it. Maybe it shows it on the other map.
24
25
        Q
              Can you describe what other acreage you
```

```
irrigate in relation to this set of acreage?
1
              Well, what I call the upper pump that
2
        Α
    irrigates about 33 acres, the upper bench.
3
              Is this a map of that acreage that you
4
5
   refer to as the upper acreage?
        Α
              Yes.
6
              And this is a map located on page
7
        0
           Do you see where the point of diversion
8
   is for this acreage?
        Α
              Where the red dot is.
10
              Is that also a pump?
11
        O
              Yes.
12
        Α
              Now, there's some acreage that's at
13
    least shaded further south of that point of
14
15
   diversion. Do you irrigate that property?
16
       Α
              It can be irrigated.
              Have you done so?
17
        0
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              When have you done that?
              Well, we've always irrigated it.
                                                  If we
20
        Α
   have an in stream flow of water, we would
21
22
    irrigate extra water.
              And where do you take water to put on
23
   that property? Where is the point of diversion
24
   for that?
25
```

```
Where the red dot is.
1
        Α
              And then you pump it up river to get to
2
        Q
   that property?
3
              Well, it pumps -- yeah, it would be
4
   down river.
5
              Okay. Okay. I'm looking at different
        0
6
    spot than you were. I'll stop there.
7
              That other property you talked about
8
   before with the other point of diversion on the
9
   other water right, where is that in relation to
10
   the map that we have up here?
11
              The 64?
        Α
12
              There was another map we looked at
13
   before this. Do you know where the property that
14
   was shown on that map is?
15
              That's right next to it.
16
        Α
              Okay. And can you describe what you
17
   mean by next to it?
18
              Well, it would be kind of south of
19
        Α
    that, towards the river.
2.0
        0
             Okay. So between kind of where the
2.1
22
   blue lines are and the river?
        Α
              Yes.
23
              There's a little mark kind of next to
        0
24
```

the river, it says 2704, is that the area roughly

25

```
you're talking about?
1
        Α
2
              Yes.
              So for all these fields that you've
3
   talked about, these are all irrigated with border
4
   dikes?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
7
              And how long have you had those in place?
        Q
              Oh, some of it was in probably when dad
        Α
8
   was first there, and then we gradually put more
9
   of it in.
                Some of it had to be releveled and
10
   work done on it.
11
              Okay. Do you know what the priority
12
   dates are for the two water rights we've looked
13
   at?
14
        Α
              Well, the priority dates now are -- 64
15
    is 1946 and for the 65 is 1952.
16
              And you said now. Was that different
17
   than sometime before?
18
19
        Α
              Well, the previous right, the decreed
   right, was 1903.
20
2.1
        0
              And that was for both of those water
22
   rights?
        Α
              Yes.
23
              Why did that priority or the date change?
        O
24
25
        Α
              When they readjudicated the water, why
```

```
then the Bureau of Indian Affairs objected, there
1
   were some objections to that water right.
2.
              So the changes to your water rights
3
   were made while resolving those objections?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you know at what time that change to
6
   those priority dates was made?
7
              I believe 2012 or '13 when that
8
   started, roughly.
9
              So if we had records here in this
10
   report that were from prior 2012, would they
11
   reflect that change?
12
              I don't believe so.
13
              Do you use both of your water rights in
14
   every year?
15
16
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you use water from another source,
17
        0
   too?
18
19
        Α
              From the water users association.
              And you have contracts with them?
2.0
        Q
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              How much -- how many shares do you have?
              208 feet.
23
        Α
              Have you ever leased more water?
        0
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
And was that temporarily?
1
        0
        Α
              Yes.
2.
              When was that?
3
        0
              I believe 2004.
        Α
4
              Who did you lease that from?
5
        Q
              Northern Cheyenne Tribe.
6
        Α
              And how many acre-feet was that?
7
        Q
              300 acre-feet.
        Α
8
              How much did it cost?
9
        0
        Α
              $10 an acre foot.
10
              Do you have any other water rights?
11
        0
              Yes.
12
        Α
              Can you describe those?
13
        Q
        Α
              There's one on Cottonwood Creek, it
14
   runs into a dam.
15
16
        0
              From this map can you describe where
   Cottonwood Creek is?
17
              It would be where that red dot is, kind
18
19
   of north -- be northeast -- northwest where the
   road is. Right across the dam there that you
20
2.1
   see on the edge where the fields start. I
22
   believe you can see the dam right there.
              Okay. So it looks like there's a
23
        0
    little outlined area of blue?
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
Okay. You think that shows where the
1
        0
   dam is at?
2
              Yes.
        Α
3
              And the reservoir right with the water
        0
4
   behind it?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
7
              If there wasn't the dam, would that
        0
   water flow into the Tongue River?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
              Do you know what the priority date
10
    is -- well, you said you had a water right for
11
   that dam. Do you know what the priority date is
12
   for that?
13
              1952.
14
        Α
              Has anybody ever asked you or made you
15
16
    open that dam to allow water to pass into the
   Tonque River?
17
        Α
              No.
18
19
              How do you use the water -- do you use
   the water from that dam?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              How do you use it?
              We divert it out of there through head
        Α
23
   gates.
24
25
        Q
              And then where does that water go?
```

```
On to the fields to irrigate them.
1
        Α
              Are you able to use your existing
2
        Q
   ditches to carry that water?
3
        Α
              Yes.
4
5
        0
              When do you use that right?
              We usually use that first. If it fills
6
        Α
   up with snow water, we will use that first.
7
              And when does it usually fill up?
        0
8
              In, oh, it could be the last of
9
   February or first part of March, whenever it
10
   melts, if we have snow.
11
              You don't always have snow?
12
        0
        Α
              No.
13
              Does it ever fill up again?
14
        Q
15
        Α
              Yes, it might once from rain water.
16
        Q
              So after your done using the reservoir
   to irrigate, you close the headgate back up?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
              So if there's water that comes down
   Cottonwood Creek it will reach and stop at that
20
2.1
   headqate?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Around when do you start irrigating?
23
        0
              Oh, about the 15th of May to the 20th,
24
        Α
25
   depending on how wet the year is.
```

```
And generally when do you stop
1
        0
    irrigating?
2.
              Around the end of August.
3
        0
              I apologize if I asked this already,
4
5
   but what do you grow?
              Alfalfa and hay grain.
        Α
6
              And how many cuttings of alfalfa do you
7
        0
   get a year?
8
        Α
              Normally two, sometimes three.
9
              How many times do you have to irrigate
10
        0
   to get a cutting?
11
              Normally once before each cutting.
12
        Α
              How long does it take you to irrigate a
        0
13
   field?
14
15
        Α
              Depends on the field.
16
        Q
              Do you irrigate -- well, do you
    irrigate all your fields all at one time?
17
              No.
        Α
18
19
              And you said you start kind of up the
   river and move down field by field?
20
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              How long does it take you to irrigate
    from the top of your property to the bottom?
23
        Α
              Well, that depends on how dry it is,
24
   but probably be at least a week or week and a half.
25
```

```
During the irrigation season do you
1
        0
   ever stop pumping water?
2
        Α
              Yes.
3
              When do you do that?
        0
4
5
        Α
              When I hay the ground. Cut hay.
              And about how long would you stop
6
        Q
7
   pumping?
              A week to ten days.
        Α
8
              And you said you have two to three
9
   cuttings, so that would happen two or three times
10
   a summer?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              So does the amount of water you take
13
   out of the river change from day to day?
14
        Α
              I wouldn't say day to day the Tonque
15
16
   maintains flow.
                       It can.
              Are there any other reasons why you
17
    stop irrigating during the year, or stop your
18
19
   pumps during the year?
        Α
              Well, if I run out of water I stop them.
20
2.1
        0
              When does that happen?
22
        Α
              In dry years.
              Do you remember what years they were
23
        0
   that you describe as dry years?
24
              I believe, I'm not real sure, I think
25
        Α
```

```
it started in 2000 or 2001 there were a few there.
1
              Do you remember how many?
2
        Q
              I believe a couple. I'm not sure.
3
   can't remember that far back.
4
5
              I understand. Do you have any measuring
   devices on your pumps?
6
7
        Α
              No.
              Any measuring devices further down on
        0
8
   your ditches?
9
10
        Α
              No.
              Do you keep records of when you use
11
        0
12
   water?
        Α
13
              No.
              Do you keep records of how much water
14
        0
   you use?
15
16
        Α
              No.
              Do you know how much of your Tongue
17
   River Water Users water you use to irrigate every
18
19
   year?
              Probably all of it.
        Α
20
              Are you familiar with the priority --
2.1
22
   are you familiar with the priority regulation of
   water rights?
23
              Somewhat.
        Α
24
              What would you describe as somewhat?
25
        0
```

```
What's your understanding?
1
              Well, I guess if your date, if somebody
2
        Α
   precedes you, they have water over you, you have,
3
   like, where mine is now 1952, if somebody has a
4
5
   prior right, they can take water before you do,
   if it gets down to that.
6
7
              Are you familiar with using the term
        Q
    "call" in relation to priority regulations?
8
        Α
              No.
9
        0
              How does someone make sure if they've
10
   got a senior water right that a junior isn't
11
   using it and that they are using the water they
12
   are supposed to have?
13
        Α
              I suppose you would be told. I'm not
14
15
    sure.
16
        Q
              Told by who?
              The water commissioner.
17
        Α
              Has any water user ever contacted you
        0
18
19
    to turn off using your water rights so that their
    senior priority could get water?
20
2.1
        Α
              No.
22
              Do you know if any other time that's
   happened on the river?
23
              Not that I can recall.
        Α
24
              You mentioned water commissioners.
25
        0
```

```
Were they ever appointed on the Tongue River?
1
        Α
              Yes.
2
              Do you know when?
3
        Q
              I believe in 2001 or '2.
        Α
4
5
        O
              Do you know how many years there were
   water commissioners?
6
              Four or five. I'm not sure.
        Α
7
              Do you ever interact with the
        0
8
   commissioners?
9
10
        Α
              Yes.
              Can you describe those interactions?
11
        0
              Well, when they come through to check
12
        Α
    the pumps we kind of discuss a little bit about
13
   whether we are on stored water. Usually when
14
    they come we are on stored water.
15
              You heard Mr. Carrel talk earlier about
16
        0
    commissioners measuring the capacity of his pumps?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Did they do that for your pumps?
              Yes.
        Α
2.0
2.1
        0
              When do they do that?
22
              I'm not sure. I believe 2002, whenever
   they started. When they first started having
23
   water commissioners, that's when they measured it.
24
              After they did that, those measurements
25
        Q
```

```
of your capacity, did they come back to your
1
2.
   property?
        Α
              Yes.
3
              When did they come back?
        0
4
              They come back the first summer that
5
        Α
   they started measuring, and then they come back,
6
    I don't know, how often it was, come back and
7
   check to see how much water you were using.
8
              Did they do that at the end of the year?
9
        Α
              Oh, several times through the summer.
10
              Did you talk to them when they came
11
        0
   through?
12
              If I see them come through I talk to
13
    them, yes. Sometimes they were there and I
14
   didn't know when they were there sometimes.
15
              So not every time?
16
        Q
17
        Α
              Not every time, no.
              So you don't know how many times they
        0
18
   actually came?
19
        Α
              No, I don't.
20
2.1
        0
              So they were there to measure the use
   of water, correct?
22
              Yes.
23
        Α
              Do you know how they measured?
        O
24
              Used what their measurement was when
25
        Α
```

```
they put the instrument on it, and I have hour
1
   meters on my pumps, on the electric pumps on the
2
   control panels, and they either use that or off
3
   our REA meter, electrical meter.
4
              Do you know how often they used those
5
   different methods?
6
              Whenever they come to check, I imagine,
7
   they wrote it down.
8
              Well, do you know which one they used
9
   more often?
10
              I believe they used the hour meter.
11
       Α
              And where is the hour meter located?
        O
12
              On the control panel, control box.
        Α
13
              On the pumps?
14
        Q
              The starter box off the power pole
15
        Α
16
   close to the pump.
17
        0
              So the nearest power pole?
              H-m h-m-m.
        Α
                           Yes.
18
19
        Q
              Describe, I guess, your use of your
    stored water from the Tongue River Water Users
20
2.1
   Association. When do you use it?
22
              Well, when the in stream flow, when we
   are out of that water, the river starts getting
23
   low, why then we go -- sometimes we go on stored
24
25
   water.
```

```
Do you know when that typically happens?
1
        0
        Α
              No.
2
              Does anybody ever tell you when you're
3
   on stored water?
4
              Yeah, usually -- sometimes we get a
5
    letter when the water commissioners shows up,
6
   usually we are on stored water.
              Do you ever have to contact someone to
8
   have your stored water delivered to your points
9
10
   of diversion?
              I believe I've done that through the
11
        Α
   water commissioners, and then I might have once
12
   or twice contacted somebody.
13
              Were those once or twice times, when
14
   did those happen?
15
              I don't remember.
16
        Α
17
              Were those years when there were water
   commissioners?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              In years when there weren't water
20
   commissioners did you ever order delivery of
2.1
22
   stored water?
       Α
2.3
              No.
              So you were able to take your stored
        0
24
   water directly from the river when you needed it?
25
```

```
I believe so.
1
        Α
              The years when you had commissioners,
2
        Q
   did you ever ask for water, stored water, but
3
   never receive it?
4
              I don't believe so. I'm not certain
5
   on that.
6
              I got a little head of myself. Going
7
        0
   back to those years when there weren't
8
   commissioners, are you able to determine or
   distinguish when you're taking stored water from
10
   the river and what water you're taking into your
11
   direct flow rights?
12
              Probably not.
13
        Α
              How about years when there were
14
   commissioners?
15
             You mean as an individual?
16
       Α
17
        O
              Yes.
                    You.
              No, I wouldn't be able to.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Do you know how you would be able -- or
   do you know if there's a way you could?
20
2.1
       Α
              They probably would notify you. You'd
22
   be notified.
              Have you ever used more stored water
23
        0
   than you had shares for?
24
25
        Α
              May have.
```

```
Do you know when that might have been?
1
       0
       Α
              No.
2.
              We'll take a look now at Exhibit M-394.
3
        0
   This is measurements by the water commissioners
4
   from 2006. Can you turn to page, I believe it's
5
   MT-100027. It's in the bottom right-hand corner.
6
7
       Α
              27?
              Yeah, 100027. Are you there?
       0
8
       Α
              Yes.
9
              All right. Turn to the page right
10
       0
   before that, there's -- it's a letter from Charlie
11
   Gephart. Do you know who Charlie Gephart is?
12
       Α
13
              Yes.
              Who is he?
       0
14
15
       Α
              Water commissioner.
              On this letter it says, attached is a
16
       0
   list of stored water consumption by Tonque River
17
   Water Users Association September 4 through
18
19
   September 30, 2006. Also says, no amount of
   water contracted reflects a 10 percent reduction
2.0
2.1
   in acre-feet due to the reservoir not filling to
22
   capacity.
              All right. If we turn to the next
23
   page, are you listed on this page?
24
              On 27?
25
       Α
```

```
Correct.
1
        0
        Α
              Yes.
2
              Okay. And about where are you on the
3
        0
   page?
4
              About a third up; three up from the
5
        Α
   bottom.
6
7
              All right. If we look over in the
        Q
   second to right-hand column, it says, amount of
8
   water contracted acre-feet, and then down next to
   you it says, 180 acre-feet. Do you see that?
10
              Yes.
11
        Α
              So you have 200 acre-feet total, and
12
   with the 10 percent reduction, that meant you
13
   would have had 180 acre-feet left?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              So you would have had 180 acre-feet you
   could have used?
17
              Yes.
18
        Α
              And the other column next to it, one of
19
    them has an asterisk, and says 2.8, and it says
20
2.1
    -- that's under the column contract water
22
   remaining, and then the asterisk seems to be
    explained in the comments line as amount over
23
   contract. Do you see that?
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
So that's showing that the commissioner
1
       0
   measured you using 2.8 acre-feet over your
2.
   contract amount. And did you know about --
3
              MR. PETERSON: Objection. Compound
4
5
   question.
              MR. KUHLMANN: I hadn't gotten the
6
7
   question.
              MR. PETERSON: He was asking two
8
   questions, Your Honor.
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: Why don't you rephrase.
10
   I'm not actually sure you were, but at this point
11
   the question has been interrupted anyway.
12
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Did you know about
13
   this comment or about the 2.8 acre-feet?
14
       Α
              No.
15
16
              Did Mr. Gebhart tell you about him
   measuring that you had used 2.8 acre-feet more
17
   than you had right for?
18
19
       Α
              No.
              Turn next to M-398.
2.0
       Q
              SPECIAL MASTER: M-398. Off the record
2.1
22
   for a second.
              (Discussion off the record.)
23
              SPECIAL MASTER: Back on the record.
24
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Taking a look at
25
       Q
```

```
Exhibit 398 now. Mr. Harwood, have you ever seen
1
   this document?
2
        Α
              No.
3
        0
              All right. If we turn to page -- I
4
5
   guess it's the last page in this document.
   represent to you that these are water consumption
6
   records from Mr. Gebhart in 2005, and on this
7
    last page, the date at the top is October 7,
8
    2005, do you see that?
10
        Α
              Yes.
              And this says, the following is a
11
        0
    listing of stored water consumption by Tongue
12
   River Water Users from September 17 through
13
   September 30 of 2005. And are you listed on this?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              That one says that you didn't use any
   water that period, correct?
17
              Correct.
        Α
18
              That seems to be a measurement from a
19
    shorter time period, just from September 17
20
2.1
   through September 30, correct?
22
        Α
              Correct.
              If we look at the other pages in the
23
        0
   document, on the first page it says, 116.3
24
25
   acre-feet, and the next page it says, next to
```

```
your name, and the next page it is 68.8
1
   acre-feet, and next page says you didn't use any
2
   from August 12 to August 30. Do you know if you
3
   used water that time period?
4
              I don't know.
5
        Α
              And the page after that, for August
6
    31st through September 16, says, 73.8 acre-feet.
7
   Did I read all those correctly?
8
              I believe so, if I'm on the right page.
9
              I apologize. I started at the last
10
        O
   page and went back through the document.
11
              Yeah, the last page -- 73.8.
        Α
12
        Q
              Okay.
13
        Α
              You read that correct.
14
              Now, in 2005, there's been testimony
15
        0
    earlier that there was no reduction in the amount
16
   of water shares, or no reduction applied to the
17
   water shares of the Tonque River Water Users.
18
   Did you know that?
19
        Α
              No.
20
2.1
              So based on the previous testimony, in
22
    2005 would you have had all 200 acre-feet of your
    shares?
23
              In 2005?
        Α
24
25
        0
              Correct.
```

```
1 A I would assume I would have.
```

2

3

4

14

15

16

17

18

19

- Q Okay. I'll represent, I did actually have the figure for this one, did some math and if we total up...
- I'm going to object, 5 MR. PETERSON: Your Honor, because Mr. Harwood testified he had 6 never seen this documented before, so he had no 7 opportunity or has no knowledge of its content up 8 to this point. He's only confirmed what is being 9 stated on the document. But now he's being asked 10 to interpret what's in the document, and I don't 11 think this is the appropriate witness to be doing 12 that. 13
 - SPECIAL MASTER: I think, you know, at this stage I think probably the easiest thing to ask is probably whether or not Mr. Harwood was told at any point during this year that he went over the amount of contract water he was entitled to.
- MR. KUHLMANN: I think that's a good question.
- SPECIAL MASTER: Then you don't have to refer to the document and you get to the same place.
- Q (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Were you told at

```
any time in 2005 you went over the amount of
1
   contract water that you had shares for?
2.
       Α
              No.
3
              Can you explain why that wouldn't have
4
        0
5
   been brought to your attention?
              MR. PETERSON:
                             Object. That now
6
   assumes a fact not in evidence that he indeed was
7
   even over, because, again, we are not referring
8
   to the document. He's representing that he was
           There's no evidence that he was over
10
   that's been introduced. And this is -- I might
11
   add, Your Honor, this is 2005, it's not one of
12
   the relevant years in the case.
13
              SPECIAL MASTER: I understand it's not
14
   one of the years that's at issue, but I think
15
   it's still a relevant line of inquiry.
16
              MR. KUHLMANN: Can I ask him that
17
   question I just asked him?
18
19
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Probably. Why don't
   you ask him whether anyone ever talked to him in
2.0
2.1
   that particular year about how many acre-feet he
22
   ultimately used.
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Did anybody ever
23
   tell you how many acre-feet they measured you
24
   using in 2005?
25
```

```
Α
              No.
1
              Do you know why they didn't tell you?
2.
        Q
              No.
       Α
3
              Moving to M-386, this is another
4
   document that's already in evidence. These are
5
   records from 2004.
6
7
              All right. If you will turn to --
   there's a page on here that says, through August
8
   15, 2004. This is the last page, the latest date
   we have in this document. Next to your name it
10
   says 246 acre-feet cumulative usage; is that
11
               I guess, can you find your name on
   correct?
12
13
   that page?
       Α
              Yes, I can find my name.
14
              Okay. And it says 246 acre-feet.
15
       0
                                                  Do
   you know how many acre-feet of water you had
16
   available from your shares in 2004?
17
              I'm not sure.
       Α
18
              Okay. Would it have been 200 minus
19
   with some percentage reduction?
20
2.1
              MR. PETERSON: Your Honor, he said he's
22
   not sure and now he's being called to speculate
   on producing a number when he wasn't sure.
23
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Did you pay for 200
24
       0
   acre-feet of your shares in 2004?
25
```

```
Yes.
1
        Α
              Okay. Anyone ever tell you will about
2
        Q
   the number here, 246 acre-feet?
3
        Α
              No.
4
              Did anybody talk to you about your
5
   water use in 2004?
6
        Α
              No.
7
              Do you remember when you bought the
        0
8
   water from the tribe?
9
10
        Α
              2004.
              Okay. So the water you would have had
11
        0
   would have been the water you bought from the
12
   tribe plus the 200 acre-feet of shares you would
13
   have bought from the Tongue River Water Users
14
15
   Association minus some percentage?
16
        Α
              Yes.
                     Correct.
              That would have been the possible
17
    starting possible total minus some reductions?
18
              I believe so.
19
        Α
              Okay. So -- well, how many acre-feet
20
        0
2.1
   did you buy from the tribe?
22
        Α
              300.
              So it says 246 cumulative usage in
23
   acre-feet, you had 300 acre-feet from the tribe
24
    leased as well?
25
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              Did you know how much water in 2004 you
2
        Q
   were going to use?
3
              Beforehand?
        Α
4
              Well --
5
        0
        Α
              Explain.
6
              Did you know or did you think you were
7
        0
   going to be short of water under your shares in
8
   2004?
              Yes, I believe halfway, however far we
10
   got with our stored water, I believe, yeah,
11
    that's when I bought the tribe water.
12
              And that water was available for you to
13
    lease that year?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              So in a year when you thought you were
   going to go over your shares, you were able to
17
    lease water from the tribe?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              Move to M-382. Do you have M-382 now?
20
        Q
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              Okay. And these are records based on
   previous testimony in this case, these are
23
   records from 2002 of water commissioners'
24
25
   measurements. If you go to report, I believe
```

```
it's dated at the very top, this would be the
1
   second page, very top there's a date 1 September
2
           Are you on that page?
3
        Α
              Second page?
4
5
        0
              Yes.
              What date?
        Α
6
              1 September 2002 and the page number at
7
        0
   the bottom is MT-09981?
8
        Α
              Okay. I'm on it.
9
              Okay. Can you find your name on this
10
        0
   list?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              Okay. And the number it says next to
13
   your name, 159; is that correct?
14
15
        Α
              Yes.
16
              I guess I'll clarify for the record, it
   doesn't list you as your personal name, but does
17
    it list your ranch?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              It says 159 acre-feet. And in 2002 did
20
        0
   you buy -- pay for your 200 acre-feet of shares
21
22
    from the Tongue River Water Users Association?
              Yes.
23
        Α
              Do you know what the amount of water
24
25
   was available to you in 2002 would have been?
```

```
No, I don't.
1
       Α
              Did anybody ever talk to you about your
2
        Q
   use of water in 2002? Let me say that again.
3
   Anybody ever ask you about or talk to you about
4
   measurements of your use of water in 2002?
5
       Α
              No.
6
              So do you know if this is the amount of
7
   water you've used in 2002?
8
       Α
              No.
9
              Do you know if you used more water than
10
   you had shares in 2002?
11
              I don't know if I did or not.
12
       Α
              Okay. All right. I got one good
13
   recommended question here. Did anyone ever tell
14
   you to stop using water?
15
16
              MR. PETERSON: Objection. What time
   period are we talking about here?
17
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                             Ever.
18
19
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Did anyone ever
   tell you to stop using water?
20
2.1
       Α
              Stop using water? Well, the
22
   commissioners might have. They might have told
   me at the end of -- when they checked it that
23
   maybe I was out of water.
24
                     I think you just mentioned the
25
       Q
              Okay.
```

```
people or that the commissioners didn't talk to
1
   you at the end of the year, or didn't talk to you
2.
   during the year.
              No, not after they took the last
4
   reading, no, not at the end of the year when this
5
   was finalized. I never seen when these finalized
6
7
   these papers, I never...
              MR. KUHLMANN: Okay. That's all the
8
   questions I have.
9
10
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you.
   Cross-examination.
11
                    CROSS-EXAMINATION
12
             (By Mr. Peterson:) Good morning, Mr.
13
       Q
   Harwood.
14
15
       Α
              Good morning.
              I'm Kevin Peterson. I'm with the
16
   Department of Natural Resources and Conservation,
17
   and I'm from Helena. Do you recall that I was at
18
19
   your deposition?
       Α
              Yes.
2.0
2.1
              Okay. I just have a couple of brief
22
   questions for you. You were asked about
   Cottonwood Creek in your reservoir water rights.
2.3
   Do you recall that?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
And you indicated that that usually
1
        0
   fills very early spring, February, March, I
2
   believe you said, if you have snow. Is that
3
   what you said?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              And when you irrigate, I believe you
6
        0
    stated that you use that water first?
7
        Α
              Yes.
8
              When you use that water, does that
9
   allow you then to take less water out of the
10
   Tonque River?
11
              Yes.
        Α
12
              MR. KUHLMANN: I quess I'd just ask for
13
   a time frame.
14
              MR. PETERSON: I think he's already
15
   answered the question.
16
              I'll clarify, Your Honor.
17
              (By Mr. Peterson:) If you have water
18
19
   available in your Cottonwood Creek Reservoir, is
    that water then you don't need to pull out of the
20
2.1
   Tongue River under your decreed rights?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              In a dry year, you would agree with me
23
   that the availability of your direct flow rights
24
    from the river become unavailable very rapidly,
25
```

```
don't they?
1
        Α
2
              Yes.
              At that point, then, when you no longer
3
   have availability of your direct flow rights from
4
   the river, then your option is to have stored
5
   water; is that correct?
6
        Α
              That's correct.
7
              And going from direct flow to storage,
8
   that may occur in a very short period of time; is
9
10
   that correct?
              Correct.
11
        Α
              Now, I believe you were asked about
12
        0
   having 180 acre-feet available to you in a
13
   contract year because your total had been
14
   diminished by 10 percent where ordinarily you
15
   have 200 contracted acre-feet of water; is that
16
   correct?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
              And you were asked about going over 2.8
   acre-feet on your 180 acre-feet that you were
20
2.1
   allotted because of a 10 percent reduction.
22
   you remember that question?
        Α
23
              Yes.
              If I represented to you that that's
24
        0
    95 -- 98.5 percent accurate in reaching the
25
```

```
target of 180 acre-feet, would that be
1
   disappointing to you?
2
        Δ
              No.
3
              You were also asked about 2004, I
4
5
   believe, when you had tribal water and you had
   contract water. You indicated you had 200
6
   acre-feet of contract water; is that correct?
7
        Α
              Correct.
8
              And you had 300 acre-feet of tribal
9
   water; is that correct?
10
11
        Α
              Correct.
              And that comes out to 500 acre-feet
12
        0
   available to you by contract?
13
        Α
              Yes.
14
              And even if you were reduced by 50
15
   percent of the availability, I think the acre
16
   foot usage you were given was 246 acre-feet; is
17
   that correct?
18
19
        Α
              Correct.
              And that's less than half of 500, isn't
20
        0
2.1
     it?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Do the commissioners or Mr. Hayes on
23
        0
   years where you're using your stored water, do
24
25
    they tell you when you're going to be on stored
```

```
water?
1
              Close to when -- sometimes, yeah.
2
        Α
   Basically, they tell us close to when we might be
3
   on stored water.
4
              Do they keep in touch with you
5
   throughout the irrigation season to let you know
6
   when stored water is going to be required?
7
              Yes.
        Α
8
              And do they also indicate to you when
9
   you are near or at the end of your stored water
10
   allotment?
11
        Α
              Sometimes, yes.
12
              Do you know when you generally run out
13
   of your stored water, what time of the irrigation
14
15
    season?
16
        Α
              Depends on the year.
17
        0
              In 2004 do you recall when you were out
   of stored water?
18
19
        Α
              I believe it was August. I'm not sure.
              And if you're notified that your
20
   allotment of stored water has been depleted, do
2.1
22
   you stop irrigating at that point?
        Α
23
              Yes.
              MR. PETERSON: Thank you for coming,
24
25
   Mr. Harwood.
                   I appreciate you being here.
                                                   Ι
```

```
don't have any further questions for you.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Harwood, I just
2
   have a couple of questions.
3
              So my understanding is that you
4
5
   initially thought your water right had a priority
   date, or both of your water rights had a priority
6
   date of 1903; is that correct?
7
              THE WITNESS:
                           Correct.
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: What was the basis of
9
   your belief that they had a 1903 date?
10
              THE WITNESS: Well, that's what our
11
   water rights showed. That's what we filed on
12
   in -- whenever we had to redo our water rights.
13
   I believe was it 1975. I'm not certain on the
14
15
   date.
16
              SPECIAL MASTER: Go ahead.
              THE WITNESS: We were led to believe
17
   that's what our water rights were on the abstract
18
   that we had.
19
              SPECIAL MASTER: And then do you know
20
   why the priority dates were changed?
2.1
22
              THE WITNESS: Well, let's see if I can
   explain this. The reason they were -- let me
23
   think on this a minute. I believe the reason
24
25
   they were changed is because when they
```

```
readjudicated them, or you had to file on them,
1
   like the 1903 one, I'm not certain of the date,
2
   1914 Miles City Canal, that decreed right, there
3
   was something in there where they had to refile,
4
   like the 1903 one, whoever had the place at the
5
   time, and I believe what I was told, I don't
6
   believe it was filed on at that time or they had
7
   to appear in court. Nobody appeared to file on
8
   those claims.
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: I don't want you to
10
   try and get too much into the legal issues.
11
                                                  Ι
   was just curious.
12
              THE WITNESS: That's what I've been
13
   told on that.
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: I understand you
15
   probably don't have personal knowledge, you
16
17
   weren't the lawyer representing yourself.
              THE WITNESS:
                            No.
18
              SPECIAL MASTER: So if -- and in the
19
   case of the Cottonwood Creek water right, had
2.0
   that been 1952 throughout to your knowledge?
21
22
              THE WITNESS:
                            Yes.
              SPECIAL MASTER: And, again, I
23
   understand if there's snow to melt, then it
24
25
   melts, you fill up your reservoir, and then you
```

```
generally use that water in the February and
1
   March period; is that correct? No, I'm sorry,
2
   it fills up in February and March.
3
              THE WITNESS: Yes, it fills.
4
5
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. And then,
   again, you use that water first, that was your
6
   testimony just now?
7
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: And then when you're
9
   informed that you're on storage contract water,
10
   at that point do you only use your contract water?
11
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
12
              SPECIAL MASTER: And so going back to
13
   the Cottonwood Creek, you said that occasionally
14
   that creek will, or the reservoir on that creek
15
16
   will fill up with some rain water earlier in the
17
   year?
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
18
19
              SPECIAL MASTER: Does that ever happen
   after you're on only stored water?
2.0
2.1
              THE WITNESS: It could happen.
                                               Ι
22
   can't recall that it has. I don't really
   remember. If you happen to have a cloud burst or
23
   real fast rain, it could fill up when you are on
24
   stored water.
25
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. But you don't
1
   recall at this point?
2
              THE WITNESS: I don't recall.
3
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. And how big is
4
   that reservoir? How much water does it hold, do
5
   you know?
6
7
              THE WITNESS: Capacity is rated at 35
   acre-feet.
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. And when you
9
   have these rain events, can that fill up the
10
   reservoir entirely?
11
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
12
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Those are my
13
   only questions, Mr. Peterson.
14
              (By Mr. Peterson:) Mr. Harwood, do you
15
       0
   recall, you said your capacity of the reservoir
16
   is 35 acre-feet?
17
              Yes.
       Α
18
19
       0
             Do you know what your total volume
   under the water right is that you're allowed to
20
2.1
   use?
22
       Α
              I believe it's 110 acre feet.
              MR. PETERSON:
                             Thank you.
23
              SPECIAL MASTER:
24
                               Okay.
25
              MR. KUHLMANN: No further questions.
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: So, Mr. Harwood, thank
1
   you very much for coming up here today. We very
2.
   much appreciate it.
3
              So it's now about ten minutes to noon.
4
5
   I would suggest maybe we take our lunch break now
   and give everyone an opportunity to get to the
6
   restaurants before they get too crowded. We'll
7
   come back then at, say, about five to ten minutes
8
   to 1 o'clock.
10
              (Recess.)
              (Afternoon session.)
11
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Kaste, who is next
12
   on your list? You don't know. So, Mr. Kuhlmann,
13
   who's next on your list?
14
              MR. KUHLMANN: State of Wyoming would
15
16
   like to call Kyle Shaw.
17
              MR. DRAPER: Your Honor, for your
   information, Mr. Swanson will be handling
18
19
   testimony for Montana for this witness.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Thank you.
2.0
21
   Whereupon,
22
                       KYLE SHAW,
   having been first duly sworn, was examined and
23
   testified as follows:
24
25
              DEPUTY CLERK:
                             Have a seat, please.
```

```
State your name and spell it for the record.
1
              THE WITNESS:
                            Kyle Shaw, S-h-a-w.
2
              SPECIAL MASTER: Good afternoon, Mr.
3
   Shaw. Mr. Kuhlmann.
4
5
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Thank you, Your
6
        Q
            Good afternoon, Mr. Shaw. Can you tell
7
   us your address?
8
              2142 Tongue River Road, Miles City.
        Α
9
        0
              What's your current occupation?
10
              Rancher, farmer, trucker.
11
        Α
        0
              So you have an operation or ranch along
12
   the Tongue River?
13
        Α
14
              Yes.
              Okay. If we can pull out that large
15
   board right back behind you. This is a
16
   demonstrative exhibit, a map of the Tongue River
17
    in Montana. Can you locate approximately where
18
   your place is located?
19
              We are right here above the Garland
20
        Α
2.1
   School.
22
        0
              Okay. Who are your neighbors on the
   river?
2.3
              Bice Ranch and Hamilton Ranch are above
        Α
24
   me and Les Hirsch is below me.
25
```

```
How long have you had your ranch?
1
        0
              Moved down there in '96.
        Α
2
              Where did you move from?
3
        Q
              About 15 miles west of there up on the
        Α
4
   Tonque River divide.
5
              How many acres do you have that you
6
        Q
    irrigate?
7
              Approximately 256.
        Α
8
              Has that been the number of acres
9
   you've always irrigated?
10
              Since '99, I believe it is, yeah.
11
        Α
              What changed in '99?
12
        0
              Well, we changed some land and added
13
   another 16 acres of irrigation that I personally
14
   bought.
15
16
        Q
             Do you have water rights from the
   Tonque River?
17
              Yes and no. I lease the place from my
        Α
18
19
    father-in-law and the water rights are in his
   name --
20
2.1
        0
              What's his name?
22
        Α
              -- most of them. Ted Hirsch.
              So you're a relation of Les Hirsch?
23
        0
        Α
              I am.
24
              What's the relation?
25
        0
```

```
He's my brother-in-law.
1
       Α
              And neighbor?
2
       Q
       Α
              Yes.
3
              I'm trying to get a map here that we
4
5
   might be able to use to describe your property.
   Turn to Exhibit M-6, which is an expert report
6
   that the Montana expert has filed in this case.
   And turn to a page here that says Ted Hirsch on
8
   it, page --
              MR. SWANSON:
                            I want to inquire if the
10
   witness has received a copy of that.
11
              MR. KUHLMANN: I was going to try to go
12
   off this --
13
              SPECIAL MASTER: You just said turn to,
14
   and so I think it was just clarify that you have
15
16
   nothing to turn to. But you're going to be
17
   putting it up on the screen so he can see it
   there?
18
19
              MR. KUHLMANN: Correct.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thanks.
20
21
              MR. KUHLMANN: If you'd like him to, I
22
   can...
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Do you have a copy
23
       0
   of Exhibit M-6 now, Mr. Shaw?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
Do you see on that page D-388 it says
1
        0
   Ted Hirsch and water right No. 42C179649?
2
        Α
              Yes.
3
              Are you familiar with that water right?
        Q
4
              Yeah.
5
        Α
              Going to the next page, this document
6
        Q
    indicates an aerial photograph for that water
7
             Do you recognize this document?
8
   right.
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              And what is it?
10
              It's an aerial map of the fields that I
11
        Α
    farm and part of it actually is Les Hirsch's that
12
   are outlined.
13
              Part of them are Les Hirsch's?
14
        0
15
        Α
              Part of them are Les Hirsch's, yes.
16
        Q
              From this map can we see all of the
    fields you irrigate, outlined or not?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
              Let me zoom in a little bit here.
19
        0
              MR. SWANSON: Can you tell me the page?
20
2.1
    I'm not sure what page we're on.
22
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                             We are on page D-387.
              SPECIAL MASTER: 387 or 389?
23
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                              389.
24
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay.
25
```

```
(By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Can you give us
1
   sort of the overview about your irrigation and
2.
   where your ranch is on this map?
3
              As far as my irrigation practices?
4
              Well, maybe you can describe what your
5
       0
   operation consists of.
6
7
       Α
              Well, we run a couple hundred cows and
   raise primarily alfalfa hay.
8
              On here where are your fields on this
9
   map?
10
              You want to see how steady I am. These
11
       Α
   fields here are mine and about this much across
12
   the river.
13
          So you have fields on both the east and
14
   west side of the river?
15
16
       Α
              Correct.
              For the east side of the river, where
17
   is your point of diversion located?
18
              It's already marked there with that red
19
       Α
   Χ.
20
2.1
       0
              Okay. How do you divert water for
   those fields?
22
             We have a 10-inch Cornell pump.
       Α
2.3
             Do you know what the capacity is on
24
       0
25
   that pump?
```

```
When they ultrasound them they measured
1
       Α
   it about 4,000 gallons a minute.
2
              And what do you do with the water?
3
   do you get it to the field?
4
              Well, on this east side, my water
5
   travels in the blue line that goes -- at that
6
   point in time it was underground to here and then
   it was an open ditch the rest of the way down
8
   through here. It's since been changed to an all
   underground system.
10
              Do you have that -- how do you irrigate
11
       0
   those acres?
12
              Flood irrigated.
13
             Do you have them divided up into
14
   separate fields?
15
                    There's, oh, I don't know.
16
       Α
              Yes.
   There's like seven or nine fields on the east
17
   side and six on the west side.
18
19
              Can you find on this map where the
   point of diversion would be for the lands you
20
2.1
   irrigate on the west side of the river?
22
              Well, at the time period you're talking
   about, it was right here.
23
              What time period are you referring to?
       0
24
              Well, I mean, in reference to '02, '04
25
       Α
```

```
water commissioner years.
1
              Okay. So it was where that blue line
2
        0
    is to the west?
3
        Α
              Correct.
4
              How did you get water from that point
5
        Q
   of diversion to your fields on the west side?
6
7
        Α
              That side was all open ditch up
   until -- I'm not exactly sure on dates, but about
8
    '07 or '08 we moved the pump and put it all
   underground.
10
              Is that the same time you made changes
11
        0
   to put underground pipe on the east side?
12
                   It was actually one or two years
              No.
13
   previous to burying the underground line on the
14
15
    east side.
16
        0
              You mentioned the point of diversion in
    commissioner years, you said '02, '04, would be
17
   where you'd indicated you're next to that blue
18
    line for the west side. Where is the point of
19
   diversion now?
20
              Oh, the water was moving away from up
2.1
        Α
22
   here, so we moved it down to this part of the
   river right here.
23
              So a little closer to your fields?
        0
24
              Closer to the fields and then we are
25
        Α
```

```
able to, with the underground system, pump it
1
   uphill and downhill both, rather than all gravity.
2
              And you flood irrigate those acres on
3
   the west side, as well?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Looking at this map describing the east
6
    side acres, and it also -- this map is in
7
   reference to a water right, as we talked about
8
   earlier, correct?
        Α
              Yes.
10
              Do you know what the priority date is
11
        0
    for that water right?
12
                   Without looking at it, no.
        Α
13
              Have you seen water right abstracts?
14
        0
        Α
              I have.
15
              Have you seen water right abstracts for
16
        Q
   this water right?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Do you recognize this document?
              SPECIAL MASTER: You might want him to
20
    look at it, page 516.
2.1
22
              MR. KUHLMANN:
                              That's fine.
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
23
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Okay. Does this
        0
24
25
   refresh your recollection about what the priority
```

```
date would be for this right?
1
2
        Α
              Yes.
              What is that date?
3
        Α
              It's 1912.
4
              Okay. For the water right on the west
5
        0
   side of the river, are you familiar with the
6
   priority date, or do you know the priority date
7
   for that water right?
8
              Oh, I've seen it before.
9
        0
              Okay. This will be page D-620.
10
              SPECIAL MASTER: No, it's 748, if you
11
   look at the page numbers in the middle.
12
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Moving further to
13
   page -- do you recognize this document?
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: This is, again, page
15
   748.
16
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Page 748.
17
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
18
19
        0
              And does this refresh your recollection
   about what the priority date is for this right?
20
2.1
        Α
              It says 1940.
22
        Q
              Okay. Is that the proper priority date
   for it?
2.3
              I believe so.
        Α
24
25
        Q
              Okay. Are there any other water rights
```

```
you use to irrigate your lands?
1
        Α
              Yeah, there's some water rights out of
2
   side creeks that occasionally we can exercise.
3
              How do you exercise those rights?
4
5
              Well, they are just creeks that only
   run either when a big rain event or a runoff
6
   event, and they run to the river and we can pull
7
            We have no way to measure it exactly, but
   water.
8
   we pull it back out of the river.
              So when it's there you can try to use
10
    it. How do you get the water from where it's at
11
   to where you want to use it?
12
              From the river, you mean?
13
              No, when it's coming down these creeks?
14
        0
              It would be via the pumps that we
15
        Α
16
   normally use.
              Do you have any reservoirs on those
17
        0
   creeks?
18
19
        Α
              No.
              Do you have any kind of dams on those
20
        0
2.1
   creeks?
22
        Α
              No.
              Do you have any additional water rights
23
        0
    for any of the properties that we've talked about
24
   here on the east side and west side that might
25
```

```
overlap with those properties?
1
              Not really. Not for irrigation
2
        Α
   purposes, I don't believe.
3
              Okay. What do you grow on your property?
        0
4
              Primarily alfalfa, storage grains for
5
        Α
   rotation.
6
              How often do you rotate?
7
        Q
              Oh, that depends on the ground.
        Α
                                                Heavy
8
   ground won't last as long as sandy ground.
9
        0
              Last as long for the alfalfa?
10
              The stand of alfalfa, yes.
11
        Α
              And then how long do you go into grains?
12
        0
              Typically one year and then back to
        Α
13
   alfalfa.
14
        0
              And how many cuttings do you generally
15
   get?
16
              Normally three.
17
        Α
              Do you irrigate all of your fields at
        0
18
   one time?
19
              Well, that's not physically possible.
        Α
2.0
2.1
        0
              Okay. Explain why.
22
              Well, there's only so much water you
    can pump at one time. If you don't deliver
23
    enough water to get it to go through what we call
24
    lands -- fields are divided into narrow strips --
25
```

```
so that you can get your water over that piece of
1
   ground in, ideally, eight to 12 hours at the
2.
           And then you go to the next one and so on.
3
              Is there an order you go as far as
4
   across your property from field to field?
5
              Not necessarily, no.
6
        Α
              You don't start at the top and go to
7
        0
   the next field down or anything that would be a
8
   pattern like that?
9
        Α
              You know, after we put the underground
10
   delivery system in, we are not hobbled in that
11
   respect. When it was a gravity system, we were
12
   more so made to go downhill.
13
              When do you generally start irrigating?
14
        Q
              Early May, typically.
15
        Α
16
        Q
              When do you stop?
              September probably, normally.
17
        Α
              I forgot to mention or talk about the
        0
18
   pump on the west side of the river. What kind of
19
   pump is that?
20
              They are both the same.
        Α
2.1
22
        Q
              Same capacity, same type?
23
        Α
              Yes.
              Are those both fixed pumps?
        0
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
So they are always in that spot?
1
        0
   can't move them around?
2
              True. Yes.
3
        Α
              So if we are looking at the west side
4
   properties, how long does it take you to irrigate
5
   all of those fields?
6
        Α
              Oh, there's some factors that enter
7
    into that, but typically ten days to two weeks.
8
              And then for the east side fields, how
9
    long does it take?
10
              Oh, a week to ten days.
11
        Α
              Does the amount of water you're taking
12
        0
    from the river change from day to day?
13
              Not unless the suctions plug up.
        Α
14
              When does that happen?
15
16
        Α
              Varying things, if we get a wind storm
   and the river is full of leaves, it plugs them
17
          If the river is too clear and it's flowing
18
19
   moss down the river, it plugs them up. You know,
   varying events.
20
              That will reduce the amount of water
2.1
        0
22
   you can pump?
        Α
23
              Yes.
              Do you have to go clean those out?
        O
24
25
        Α
              Yes, sir.
```

```
Do you have to shut them off before you
1
       0
   can try to stick your arm up and clean them?
2
              Mine depends on what the problem is.
3
   Sometimes I can clean them with my arm, but
4
5
   typically not.
              Are there other times when you might
        0
6
   not be pumping water?
7
              Well, yeah, there's times when I'm not
8
   pumping any water.
9
10
       0
              Can you describe some of those?
              Well, probably on an average we cut the
11
       Α
   hay once a month. And it takes, depending on how
12
   long it takes us to get -- what would I say?
13
   Typically we hay one side of the river and then
14
   the other. And it might not be the same start
15
16
   point, but when we get done on one side, so that
   we can start a pump, we have to start as soon as
17
   we can to get the next crop to grow.
                                            So we'll
18
19
   be irrigating while we are haying the other side.
   And then hopefully there's a week to two-week lag
20
2.1
   time between haying, cuttings, that we don't have
22
   any pumps running.
              Do you start irrigating one side of the
23
   river before you start the other side?
24
                          I mean, there's different
25
       Α
              Sometimes.
```

```
things that enter into that. In the spring
1
   before we start haying, like the early irrigation
2.
   in May, we'll probably get them both done and get
3
   through it all at once.
4
5
        O
              Do your pumps have measuring devices on
   them?
6
        Α
              They do now.
7
              When did those get put on?
        0
8
              I don't know exactly. We had a DNRC
9
   deal that they got a deal on a bunch of flow
10
   meters, and I think that was in, I'm going to
11
   say, '09 or '10.
12
              2009 or 2010?
13
        Q
        Α
              Yeah.
14
              Do you keep any records of when you
15
        0
16
    irrigate?
              Not typically, no.
17
        Α
              Do you keep any records of how much
        0
18
19
   water you use to irrigate?
              Since we put the flow meters in I have
        Α
20
   beginning and ending meter readings.
2.1
22
        Q
              What do you use those for?
              Just to make sure I'm on track.
23
        Α
              What do you mean by on track?
        0
24
25
        Α
              Well, just it tells me how many -- how
```

```
much water I'm using per acre.
1
              How often do you check those meters?
2
        Q
              It all depends on whether I'm worried
3
   about running out of water or not on a contract.
4
5
              You keep track -- you try to keep track
   of that as well?
6
              Oh, yeah.
7
        Α
              But you said you didn't have the meters
        0
8
   before 2009 or 2010?
10
        Α
              No, we did not.
              Did you try to keep track before that?
11
        0
              Not until the water commissioners came
        Α
12
   by with their ultrasound machine and measured the
13
   flow of the pumps.
14
              Do you know when that happened?
15
              It was -- I'm guessing it was '02 when
16
        Α
   we had the first water commissioners on the river.
17
              How many years were there water
18
   commissioners?
19
              Oh, there's at least four.
        Α
20
2.1
        0
              Do you know which years those were
22
    exactly?
              Well, I'd be lying if I said exactly.
23
    I know they were there in '02 and '04, and we had
24
   one last summer again.
25
```

```
In '02 and '04, did the commissioners
1
        0
   measure the use of the amount of water you used?
2
              They were tracking it, yes.
3
        Α
        0
              Do you know how they did that?
4
              As I said, they had their ultrasound
5
        Α
   deal that measured the flow of each pump and then
6
   they were just using the meter reading off the
7
    electrical pole and charging you for a full flow
8
    for every hour of usage.
              You mentioned that sometimes you're not
10
        0
   able to get all of the full amount of water
11
   through your pumps they could possibly take
12
   because sometimes they get stuffed up. Is that
13
   correct?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              Do you know if the water commissioners
   made any allowance in the reduction of the amount
17
   of water you got through them?
18
              Not that I'm aware of.
19
        Α
              Do you have contracts for stored water?
20
        0
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              Where are those from? Where is the
    stored water from?
23
        Α
              From the Tonque River Dam.
24
25
        0
              Do you have contracts with the Tongue
```

```
River Water Users?
1
2
        Α
              Correct.
              How many shares do you have?
3
        0
        Α
              Well, they are not -- maybe I should
4
5
   clarify.
             They are not in my name, but they are
    in my father-in-law, Ted Hirsch's, name.
6
              And you lease those?
7
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
                    300 acre-feet.
8
              Do you know how long your father-in-law
9
   has had that amount of contracted water?
10
              No, I do not. It was a hundred
11
        Α
   acre-feet that came with the place when we bought
12
    it, and then he purchased the other 200 from his
13
   son-in-law, my brother-in-law.
14
              And those were transferred permanently?
15
        0
16
   They weren't just leased short term?
17
        Α
              Permanent.
              When do you change from being able to
        0
18
   use your water rights to stored water?
19
              That varies on the year and what's
        Α
20
   happening at the dam.
2.1
              Can you use both at the same time?
22
        Q
              You know, we never have even thought
23
   about that option, I guess.
24
25
        Q
              So maybe you can describe when you
```

```
use -- strike that. Can you describe your
1
   understanding of how stored water is administered
2.
   in the basin, in the Tonque River?
3
              Well, it's whenever the inflows to the
4
   dam are less than the water they are delivering
5
   to us, outflows, whatever you want to call them.
6
   Then you're starting to use stored water.
7
              How do you know?
8
       0
              Normally it comes through Les Hirsch,
9
   which he's on the border. He's in contact with
10
   Art Hayes on a regular basis.
11
              At times when you want to use storage
12
   water, do you have to call or contact anybody to
13
   ask for it to be delivered?
14
              In a couple of different years, I think
15
       Α
   it was in '02 and '04, yes, we did.
16
              Who did you contact?
17
       0
              Well, those years the water
       Α
18
19
   commissioners was through the yard two or three
   times a week and we were in constant contact with
20
2.1
   them so that you didn't have to order water
22
   specifically from the dam. They knew if somebody
   else was about done and the time you were going
23
               So you could -- they didn't have to
   to start.
24
   turn the dam up and down hourly to maintain,
25
```

```
which wouldn't do any good in our case anyhow.
1
   We are too far from the dam.
2
              How far are you from the dam?
3
              Approximately two weeks' delivery time.
        Α
4
              Was there ever a time you asked for
5
        O
   stored water and weren't able to gets it?
6
        Α
              Not when I thought I deserved it, no.
7
              For years when there weren't water
8
   commissioners, did you have to call and ask for
9
   your stored water to be delivered to your point
10
   of diversion?
11
        Α
              Typically, no.
12
              How do you go about using your stored
13
14
   water?
        Α
              It's just a matter of -- one way or the
15
16
   other we are notified that, yeah, we are on
   stored water now. But Roger at the T&Y is in
17
   constant contact with them and if he's not
18
19
   getting his water, dictates more of what the dam
    is doing than if I call for enough to service one
20
2.1
   pump.
22
              So you're still able to get the stored
   water you need out of the river when you need it
23
    in those years?
24
25
        Α
              Usually, yeah.
```

```
Has anyone ever curtailed the use of
1
        0
   you using water under your water rights?
2
              Not other than the years we were
3
    limited to a percentage of our contract water.
4
5
              How about your stored water?
   anyone curtailed you from being able to use that?
6
        Α
              That is a contract water right.
7
              Okay. My first question was about your
        0
8
   direct flow rights.
10
        Α
              Oh, no.
              So have you ever been asked to stop
11
        0
   using your direct flow rights for someone with a
12
    senior right so they could get their water?
13
        Α
              No.
14
              Have you ever temporarily leased any
15
16
   stored water?
17
        Α
              Yes.
              When did you do that?
        0
18
              I'm not certain of the year. I think
19
        Α
    it was '04 we leased water from the tribe.
20
2.1
        0
              Do you know how much you leased?
22
              I believe it was a hundred acre-feet,
   but I'm not totally sure of that.
2.3
              Do you know much it cost?
        0
24
              I think it was ten bucks an acre.
25
        Α
```

```
In years there were commissioners on
1
       0
   the river, did the commissioners ever talk to you
2
   about how much water they measured you as using
3
   during that year?
4
              Oh, yeah, we talked to them on a fairly
5
       Α
   regular basis. As I said, they went through the
6
   yard two or three times a week. If I see them,
7
   they were more than willing to tell you what the
8
   scenario was.
       0
              At the end of the year did they ever
10
   tell you how much water you had used that year?
11
              You know, I don't know that we ever had
       Α
12
   what you would call a recap of the year. We knew
13
   we were -- because we had used all the water that
14
   we believed we could have by the time -- before
15
   we typically would have quit irrigating.
16
              So you believe you use all of your
17
   stored water every year?
18
19
       Α
              Well, really close, yeah.
              MR. KUHLMANN: I think I'm done with my
20
   questions.
2.1
22
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you.
   Mr. Swanson?
2.3
                    CROSS-EXAMINATION
24
25
       Q
              (By Mr. Swanson:) Good afternoon, Mr.
```

```
Shaw.
1
              How are you?
2
        Α
              Very well. I just have a couple of
3
   questions for you. You mentioned -- you talked
4
   mostly about your haying operation, but I believe
5
   you said you run cattle, as well?
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you run them all year round?
        Q
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
              So where do you winter those cattle?
10
        0
              Closer to the river than where we
11
        Α
   summer them.
12
              You summer them up high in some other
13
        Q
   pasture?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              So do your cattle get water out of the
   river during the winter?
17
              Part of the time in a couple different
        Α
18
19
   pastures, yes.
              So do you know about how many cattle
20
        0
2.1
    each winter get water out of the river?
              Well, every other year there's --
22
   winter pastures, one of them is along the river
23
   and one is not. But they can, virtually all of
24
25
   them, water in the river every other year.
```

```
So do you have a number of how many
1
       0
   cattle you think that is?
2
              A couple hundred.
3
              200?
       Q
4
5
       Α
              Yeah.
              When you were talking to Mr. Kuhlmann,
6
        0
   you talked about how the water users association
7
   notifies you when you're on stored water.
8
       Α
              Right.
              And you mentioned -- you said Roger at
10
   the T&Y is the main factor, if he's not getting
11
   his water. Can you explain what you mean by
12
   that?
13
              As I understand, you know, the T&Y is
14
   the No. 2 right on the river, whatever the case
15
16
   is. But they have some sort of a measuring
   device on the head of their canal. And so he
17
   pretty readily can tell whether there's not
18
19
   enough flow getting where he is on the bottom end
   of the river.
20
2.1
              So if he's not getting his full direct
22
   flow amount, is that when everybody else goes on
   stored water, I guess, including the T&Y going on
23
   partial stored water?
24
              Probably yes and no. If they are
25
       Α
```

```
not -- they take into account, my understanding,
1
  you know, the inflow to the dam. And then those
2
  senior water rights, if they are not getting
3
  satisfied, that pretty well tells the story
4
  whether the rest of us are on contract water or
5
  not.
6
             So if those senior water rights are
7
      0
  getting satisfied but there is no more water,
8
  then you're on contract water at that point; is
```

A Right.

that right?

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

2.1

22

2.3

24

25

Q And I thought you explained that. So when Mr. Kuhlmann asked you a question, he said has anyone ever asked you to curtail your direct flow so someone senior could get their water, I just wondered if you understood that question. Because you said no to him, but you just explained to us the fact that, in fact, that does happen on a regular basis.

A Right, it's terminology, but everybody on the river kind of understands the way it works as far as the T&Y and that's concerned. So we take that into account and when they say we are on stored water, it doesn't mean that the T&Y is on contract water or whatever, but the rest of us

1 are. Okay. So they may or may not be 2 Q getting their full direct flow and they may or 3 may not be on storage, but you have shut off your 4 5 direct flow and you're on storage at that point; is that right? 6 Α 7 Right. Does that happen every year? 0 8 Every year that I've been there, yes. 9 And you talked a lot about your 10 Q communications with the water commissioners. 11 It. sounds like it was on a regular basis. Did you 12 ever feel they were overcharging you for the 13 amount of water that you used, other than we 14 talked about the moss situation? 15 No, I think they were fair, other than 16 Α 17 there was no way to guess at what the percentage of moss was over -- if it was overnight and 18 19 suction started to plug up, there was no way to monitor that. 20 Did you feel the commissioners did a 2.1 0 22 good job in the years that you worked with them? Α Yeah. 2.3 MR. SWANSON: No further questions, 24 25 Your Honor.

```
SPECIAL MASTER: I do not have any
1
   questions. Mr. Kuhlmann?
2
              MR. KUHLMANN: I have one follow-up
3
   question.
4
5
                  REDIRECT EXAMINATION
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) During the
6
       Q
   irrigation season when you're told you're on
7
   stored water, do you change your diversions in
8
   any way?
       Α
              Not the diversions, no.
10
              So you don't change what you're doing
11
       0
   with your pumps?
12
              Well, we change our irrigation
13
   practices, but I guess, to clarify, on the years
14
   that we knew we were limited to 50 percent or
15
16
   whatever the case was, there are less productive
   grounds that we choose not to irrigate so we can
17
   get over the good ground.
18
19
       0
              In years when there aren't water
   commissioners, do you change anything?
20
2.1
       Α
              Well, not typically, no.
22
              MR. KUHLMANN: I don't have any other
   questions.
23
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you very much,
24
25
   Mr. Shaw.
               I think you've actually set the record
```

```
so far for having the shortest period of time.
1
              THE WITNESS: Well, when you don't know
2
   anything, it don't take long.
3
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you very much.
4
              MR. KUHLMANN: We have one last
5
   irrigator from Montana, Your Honor. That would
6
   be Maurice Felton.
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you. At this
8
   time, then, Mr. Felton, you can come forward.
9
   Whereupon,
10
11
                     MAURICE FELTON,
   having been first duly sworn, was examined and
12
   testified as follows:
13
              DEPUTY CLERK: State your name and
14
   spell it for the record.
15
16
              THE WITNESS: My name is Maurice Felton,
   F-E-L-T-O-N.
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: Good afternoon,
18
   Mr. Felton.
19
              THE WITNESS: F-E-L-T-O-N.
20
2.1
              SPECIAL MASTER: I said good afternoon.
22
              THE WITNESS: Oh, good afternoon, sir.
              SPECIAL MASTER: I like your turtleneck.
23
   It looks like you're keeping warm.
24
25
              THE WITNESS:
                            Keeps the snow from
```

```
blowing down your neck.
1
2
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Draper.
              MR. DRAPER: Just to let you and
3
   Mr. Kuhlmann know, it will again be Mr. Swanson
4
5
   handling our participation in the testimony.
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Thank you very much.
6
   Mr. Kuhlmann, you can proceed.
7
              THE WITNESS: Before we get started,
8
   I'm a little hard of hearing. So you'll have to
9
   speak up pretty good.
10
              MR. KUHLMANN: I'll try to do that,
11
   sir.
12
              SPECIAL MASTER: Let me just tell you,
13
   if at any point you don't think you're hearing
14
   the question, you should feel free to ask for
15
   that question to be repeated.
16
17
              THE WITNESS: You'll probably see me
   point to my ear.
18
              SPECIAL MASTER: I want to make sure
19
   when you hear a question you understand it before
2.0
2.1
   you answer.
22
              THE WITNESS:
                            Okay.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay.
23
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION
24
25
       Q
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Good afternoon, Mr.
```

```
Felton.
1
              Good day, sir.
2.
        Α
              Can you tell us your address?
        0
3
        Α
              591 Brandenberg Road, Miles City,
4
5
   Montana, 59301.
              What is your current occupation?
6
        Q
        Α
              Farmer-rancher.
7
              Do you farm along the Tongue River?
        0
8
        Α
              Yes, sir.
9
              If we can take a look at this large map
10
        Q
   here, that's a demonstrative exhibit. Can you
11
   find where on the river there your property is
12
    located?
13
        Α
              Brandenberg, we have land here, here,
14
   and then along the river here.
15
16
        Q
              How far along the river does your
17
   property run?
              Seven miles.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Thank you.
              SPECIAL MASTER: So just because a lot
20
2.1
   of here, here, heres don't come out well on the
22
    transcript when you're reading it later, you're
    indicating lands up and down from the Brandenberg
23
   Bridge; is that correct?
24
25
              THE WITNESS:
                             Yes, sir.
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you.
1
        Q
              (By Mr. Kuhlmann:) Do those lands go
2
    from Brandenberg towards Ashland to the south?
3
              Both directions.
        Α
4
              How long have you been irrigating along
5
        0
   the Tonque River?
6
7
        Α
              1996.
              When did you move to the area?
        Q
8
        Α
              That year.
9
        O
              Where did you move from?
10
              Big Timber, west of here a hundred
11
        Α
   miles.
12
              Were you a rancher-farmer over there?
13
        Q
        Α
              Yes, sir, all my life.
14
15
              Do you have a lot of experience with
        0
16
    irrigation?
              Since I was about 12 years old.
17
        Α
                                                 50
   years' worth.
18
19
              I think that counts as a lot. How many
   acres do you irrigate?
20
2.1
        Α
              Well, that depends on the year, how
22
   much rain we get, but generally in the 5 to 600
   acre amount.
2.3
              Have you always irrigated that many
24
        0
25
   acres?
```

```
Yes, sir.
1
        Α
              Since you bought the place?
2
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
3
              What do you grow?
4
        Q
              Alfalfa hay and a small patch of corn
5
        Α
   each year.
6
7
              Do you cycle those crops?
        Q
              Yes. Corn two years, back into alfalfa
        Α
8
   hay, and then six, eight, ten years back into
9
   corn again, the rotation, crop rotation.
10
              Do you have direct flow rights from the
11
        0
   Tongue River?
12
              Do we have old water rights, is that
13
   what your question is?
14
              Do you have water rights that allow you
15
        0
16
   to take water from the Tongue River?
17
        Α
              Yes.
              Those are for irrigation?
        0
18
19
        Α
              Yes. Well, I think they are listed as
    irrigation and stock water.
20
2.1
        0
              Okay. Can you describe for us how many
    fields you have?
22
              How many fields do we have?
2.3
        Α
              That you irrigate.
        0
24
              Well, I have seven center pivots and
25
        Α
```

```
5500 acres of gated pipe, and approximately a
1
   hundred acres of open ditch flood.
2.
              How many different points of diversion
3
   do you use to irrigate those?
4
              Five.
5
       Α
              Do you have pumps that you use?
6
       Α
              I have four pumps that pump directly
7
   out of the river and there is also a free flowing
8
   ditch built way back before anybody's time in
   this room, and I pump out of that ditch and also
10
   flood irrigate out of that ditch the hundred
11
   acres that I just mentioned.
12
              You said you pump out of the ditch.
13
                                                    Do
   you know how many acres you irrigate with the
14
   pumps out of the ditch?
15
              120.
16
       Α
              Do you know what priority dates you
17
   have for your water rights?
18
19
              Oh, golly, I think the oldest one is
           I'm not positive. It's probably in one of
   1892.
2.0
2.1
   these books someplace. I would recognize it if I
   saw it.
22
              Do you know how many irrigation water
23
   rights you have?
24
              I think there are about five or six.
25
       Α
```

```
Do you have any irrigation water rights
1
       0
   with a priority date after 1950?
2
              I think there's one at 1958. I am not
3
   positive what that calls for, but I can't keep
4
   all of that stuff in my head.
5
              I understand. Where do you use that
6
       0
   water right?
7
              I think it's on the lower end of the
8
   ranch and there are several water rights and they
9
   all have overlapping places of use. The reason
10
   being, so hearsay tells me, the main ditch that
11
   comes out of the river, the free flowing ditch,
12
   years ago, and I don't know when, the people that
13
   were on the various places had a big water fight.
14
   Somebody put a dam in the ditch. So, well, the
15
   heck with you, I'll just go put a pump in the
16
   river down here at my irrigated acres and pump
17
   from there. And about four of those -- yes,
18
19
   about four of those sites, those people just
   said, the heck with you, and put a pump in the
20
2.1
   river rather than fight with the upstream owner.
22
       Q
              And that was after 1950?
              No, that water fight occurred way, way
23
   before then. Or hearsay tells me that.
24
              So you said, I believe, you think you
25
       Q
```

```
have or you remember having a water right with a
1
   priority date of 1958; is that right?
2
              Well, most all of the rest of them
3
   would be previous to 1950, except for that one,
4
   which is on the very bottom of the ranch.
5
                                                 Ιt
   would be the very north end.
6
              Is that on property that overlaps with
7
        0
   other rights or is that on its own property?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              It overlaps?
10
              Yes, to your first question.
11
        Α
              Can you tell when you're using water
        0
12
    from under your earlier rights on that property
13
   versus water you're using under your post-'50
14
   right on that property?
15
16
        Α
              No.
              Have you ever needed to?
17
        0
        Α
              No.
18
19
        Q
              Do you know how you would?
        Α
              No.
20
2.1
        0
              Do you water with direct water -- do
22
   you water with direct flow rights all of your
    lands?
2.3
        Α
              When there's enough water in the river.
24
25
        0
              Are there any lands that you irrigate
```

```
with stored water?
1
              When the river gets low, then we have
        Α
2
   to irrigate everything with stored water.
3
              Are there any lands you irrigate only
4
   with stored water?
5
        Α
              No.
6
7
              You were just talking about your water
   rights. Have there been any changes made to your
8
   water rights as a result of the adjudication
9
   process on the Tonque River?
10
                    The first water right that you
11
        Α
              Yes.
   talked about, 1892, I think that's correct, that
12
   was for 58 point something or other cfs, and the
13
   state cut that about in half here in the last
14
   couple -- last two years, three years, something
15
    like that.
16
              Pretty recently?
17
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
18
19
        Q
              Do you know why?
        Α
              No.
2.0
2.1
        0
              Sounds like you didn't agree with that
22
   change.
              Pardon?
        Α
2.3
              Sounds like you didn't agree with that
24
        0
25
    change.
```

```
No, I didn't, but it would be pointless
       Α
1
   to take it to court because you wouldn't win.
2
              We talked about you have multiple pumps
3
   that you use to irrigate, correct?
                                          Can you
4
5
   describe those pumps for us?
              Well, they are all centrifugal pumps.
6
       Α
   They are all Cornell pumps. One pump is 1300 and
7
   some-odd gallons a minute. Let's see, I'm
8
   starting at the upper end of the ranch going
9
   downstream.
                 The next one would pump 400 gallons
10
               The next one would be 500 gallons a
11
   a minute.
   minute. One at 1100 gallons a minute. One at
12
   900 gallons a minute. And a flood pump pumps
13
   into the gated pipe that I mentioned earlier
14
   would be 1750 gallons a minute.
15
16
       0
              Do you irrigate all of your property at
   the same time?
17
              Well, that's pretty hard to get
       Α
18
19
   everything going all at one time, but when I
   start, I get everything going as fast as I can.
20
2.1
   Sometimes it takes me two or three days,
22
   sometimes it will take me up to a week, but
   generally try to get everything going as near to
23
   the same date as possible.
24
              Is there any pattern you follow on when
25
       Q
```

```
you try to irrigate fields?
1
        Α
              No.
2
              Just whichever field --
3
        Α
              Whatever I feel needs to be irrigated
4
   first, that's where I start.
5
              Does the amount of water you take from
6
        Q
   the river change from day to day?
7
              Not very much.
        Α
8
              Are there times when you aren't pumping
9
   water during the year?
10
              When we're putting up hay. We try to
11
        Α
   take the field and put that up, get the hay off,
12
   get the water right back on it as quick as we
13
   possibly can.
14
              How long do you keep -- do you stop
15
        0
16
    irrigating to allow yourself to hay?
              Week to ten days.
17
        Α
              Are there any other times when you stop
18
   pumping in the middle of the irrigation season?
19
              Yeah, when you get about eight inches
        Α
20
   of rain in the spring.
2.1
22
              So if you get rain you turn your pumps
   off?
2.3
              If we get enough, yes. Like last
24
        Α
25
    spring, we got by pretty well, we didn't -- I
```

```
don't think we started until middle of July or
1
   something like that. Took our first crop of hay
2
   off and then we started irrigating.
3
              Do you have measuring devices on your
4
5
   pumps?
              I have micrometers on all my pumps.
       Α
6
              How long have you had those?
7
       Q
              Ten years. Kind of a guess at ten
       Α
8
   years.
9
       0
              Can you describe just briefly how those
10
   work?
11
              Well, there's a little impeller inside
       Α
12
   of the pipe water has to rush past, similar to a
13
   propeller on a box fan in your house. And that's
14
   fastened to a shaft, and then there's a gauge up
15
16
   on the top that tells you how many gallons per
   minute you're pumping. And they are approved in
17
   most states. Most water courts will approve
18
19
   those micrometers as being accurate.
              Do you have any measuring devices on
20
       0
   your ditch?
2.1
22
       Α
              No.
              Do you frequently measure how much
23
   water you're using?
24
25
       Α
              In the ditch or -- I don't get your
```

```
question.
1
              Well, we'll talk about the pumps.
2
   you frequently measure how much water you're
3
   using in your pumps?
4
              Well, that's a constant figure at each
5
           That doesn't change.
6
   pump.
7
       0
              Do you measure how much water you use
   over the course of a season?
8
              No, I don't. When I start, I just go
9
   when I need to and stop when I can.
10
              Do you measure -- do you keep records
11
       0
   of when you are irrigating?
12
                    Electrical co-op could give you
              No.
13
   that answer a whole lot better than I could,
14
   because they turn the pumps on in the spring and
15
16
   they turn them off late in the fall, usually
   first of October. Usually we are done irrigating
17
   or we quit irrigating by the first of September
18
19
   most years.
              Do you know if there have been water
20
   commissioners appointed on the Tongue River in
2.1
22
   the past?
              Yes, sir.
       Α
2.3
              Do you know when?
       O
24
25
       Α
              No, sir.
```

Q Do you know about how many years there 1 have been commissioners? 2 Oh, from 2001 until probably 2006. 3 then we were told we were going to have a water 4 commissioner this past summer, and they did show 5 up there once early in the season. 6 Did the commissioners measure your use 7 0 of water during the year? 8 They did the first two years that they 9 were there. They did not this past year. 10 When they did measure your use, do you 11 0 know how they measured it? 12 Well, just the same way the previous 13 gentleman testified. They put a band around the 14 pipe electronically, I think it was, and they had 15 16 a wand that they stuck in the ditch with a little impeller on it and they read that and measured 17 the flow, feet of travel per minute. 18 19 Do you know when you're using direct flow water versus when you're using storage water? 20 2.1 Α Other than hearsay up and down the No. 22 ditch, we are on stored water now. But, well, a few times they have called, one of the board of 2.3

directors or Art Hayes himself has called that we

are on stored water now. So that means to me be

24

25

```
a little more careful and cautious in your use.
1
2.
   Don't waste any.
              When you want to use your stored water,
3
   do you have to call and -- do you have to contact
4
   somebody to have that water delivered to your
5
   points of diversion?
6
        Α
              If we have a water commissioner, yes.
7
   If there's no water commissioner on duty, no.
8
              So in years when there isn't the water
9
   commissioner and you're on stored water, are you
10
   able to take the stored water you need out of the
11
   river when you need it?
12
        Α
              Yes.
13
              Have you ever -- well, I guess we
14
   haven't talked about the amount of contract you
15
16
   have with the Tongue River Water Users
   Association.
17
              We have 925 acre-feet.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Is that every year?
        Α
              Yes.
2.0
2.1
        0
              And you've had that since you got the
22
   place?
              That came with the place, yes.
23
        Α
              Have you ever leased additional water?
        0
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
When did you do that?
1
       0
              I'm not sure but it was sometime
2
       Α
   between 2001 and 2006, two different occasions we
3
   bought 200 feet -- 200 acre-feet of water each
4
5
   time at $10 per acre foot.
        0
              Who did you buy it from?
6
       Α
              Northern Cheyenne.
7
              Have the water commissioners or anyone
8
   else ever talked to you about how much water you
9
   used over the course of a year?
10
              Yes, the water commissioners kept a
11
       Α
   pretty good record of that and would inform me
12
   whenever they came by that you have got so many
13
   acre-feet left or you have used so many acre-feet.
14
              Would they tell you how many acre-feet
15
        0
16
   you had used total over a year?
              I don't believe so, no.
17
       Α
              Have they ever told you if you've used
        0
18
19
   more storage water than you had a right to?
              I remember one time we got a call and
       Α
20
   said you are out of stored water, and so we shut
2.1
22
   our pumps off at that point in the ditch and went
   to the Northern Cheyenne and bought 200 more
23
   acre-feet. And we were told then, well, the
24
```

water commissioner will be getting ahold of you,

25

```
and he did, and we started irrigating again.
1
   What year that was, I don't know.
2
              And that water was available when you
3
   needed it?
4
5
        Α
              From the Northern Cheyenne, yes.
              MR. KUHLMANN: I don't have any other
6
7
   questions. Thank you.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Swanson?
8
                    CROSS-EXAMINATION
9
             (By Mr. Swanson:) Good afternoon, Mr.
10
        Q
   Felton.
11
              Good day, sir.
        Α
12
              Mr. Kuhlmann asked you about a water
13
   right with a date of 1958.
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
16
              And do you know if you may have a water
   right with a date of 1952 as well?
17
              It's very possible.
        Α
18
19
              And to your knowledge in times in the
    summer when you're on stored water, have you ever
20
2.1
   used direct flow water out of the river under the
22
   1958 right or the 1952 right?
              Kind of hard to keep all those water
23
   rights separate when it's flowing down the river.
24
25
   You pump water, and so, probably, yes. But there
```

```
would be enough -- there's enough water in the
1
   direct flow ditch to irrigate everything that I
2.
   have.
3
              Oh, were you using that water on your
4
   storage account coming out of the dam?
5
              Maybe yes, maybe no, depending on early
        Α
6
   spring or late summer. Early spring it's
7
   probably free flow water or runoff water. If
8
   it's late summer, I'm sure it's going to be
   reserve water out of the dam.
10
              And then you mentioned the
11
        0
   commissioners came and measured your pumps and
12
   then you said they put a wand in your ditch.
13
   that measuring your free flow ditch you talked
14
15
   about?
16
        Α
              Yes.
              And do you have any livestock?
17
        Q
              Do we have livestock?
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Yes.
              500 cows.
        Α
2.0
2.1
        0
              And so you raise hay to feed the
22
    livestock?
              Pardon?
       Α
2.3
              You raise the hay to feed your
24
    livestock?
25
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              And where do you winter your livestock?
2
        Q
              Right there on the ranch. That's the
       Α
3
   purpose of the hay.
4
              Do they winter along the river?
5
       0
       Α
              Yes.
6
              Do you know if they water out of the
7
   river in the wintertime?
8
              Not too much because we have six
9
   artesian wells that flow out of 400 feet deep
10
   that are a constant 55 or 60 degrees. Cattle
11
   much prefer that water to the river water.
12
   nearly as cold.
13
              MR. SWANSON: No further questions,
14
   Your Honor.
15
16
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Thank you, Mr.
   Swanson. So I don't have many questions, Mr.
17
   Felton, but there was this one part of your
18
19
   irrigation operation that I would like to know
    just a little bit more about.
20
2.1
              So I understand, you have what you
22
   called a free flowing ditch?
              THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
2.3
              SPECIAL MASTER: So could you describe
24
25
   what you mean by a free flowing ditch?
```

```
THE WITNESS: Well, there's a
1
   breastworks in the river bank with a head gate in
2
   it. Open that up and the water just flows down
3
   an open ditch. Does that answer your question,
4
   sir?
5
              SPECIAL MASTER: Yes, it does. And are
6
   there times when you will shut the head gate?
7
              THE WITNESS: Not generally in the
8
   summertime. It's shut now. But once I open that
9
   up, middle of May usually, it's pretty much on
10
   all the time. And where I have my one pump site
11
   on the furthest south end of the ranch, there is
12
   also some gates drop into the ditch. I can drop
13
   those gates clear down and that will back the
14
   water clear to the river and then nothing will
15
   flow down the river. So it's virtually a dead
16
   lake.
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: So let's talk a moment
18
   about the pumps that you're using to get the
19
   water directly out of the Tongue River. When
20
   you're told that you're on stored water, is it
2.1
22
   your understanding that any water you pump at
   that point comes out of your contract right?
23
                            That's correct, sir.
              THE WITNESS:
24
25
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Okay. And to your
```

```
knowledge no one has permitted you additional
1
   water for your direct flow right in the river at
2
   that point?
3
              THE WITNESS:
                            No.
4
5
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay.
              THE WITNESS: Other than the water we
6
   bought from the Northern Cheyenne, which we just
7
   talked about.
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. And when you're
9
   told that you are on stored water, do you
10
   continue then to also use water from the free
11
   flowing ditch?
12
13
              THE WITNESS: Yes.
              SPECIAL MASTER: And some of that water
14
   is pumped out of the ditch?
15
16
              THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
              SPECIAL MASTER: And is the water that
17
   you pump out of the ditch at that point, is that
18
   measured?
19
              THE WITNESS: It's measured at the pump
2.0
2.1
   with the micrometer water meters that I have on
22
   the pump.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Does that
23
   amount of water that you're pumping out of the
24
25
   ditch also count towards your stored right?
```

```
THE WITNESS: I believe it would.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Just to be clear, then,
2
   the pump that you get water out of the ditch from
3
   is measured by the water commissioners; is that
4
5
   correct?
              THE WITNESS:
                            Since I put that
6
   micrometer meter up there nobody has been by to
7
   look at it. It was after we had the water
8
   commissioners that I put the micrometers on all
9
   of the pumps. Made it easier for them and it
10
   made it easier for me because I could look at
11
   that micrometer, oh, I've used 50 acre-feet or
12
   I've used 20 acre-feet, whatever. I could keep
13
   kind of a running tally in my head so I didn't
14
   exceed my 925 acre-feet, or allotted amount,
15
16
   whatever it was, 55 or 50 percent of whatever it
17
   was for that year.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. But if I
18
19
   understood your testimony, in the years between
   2001 and 2006, when there were water
20
2.1
   commissioners, the water commissioners were
22
   calculating how much water you were using through
2.3
   your pumps?
                            Yes, sir.
              THE WITNESS:
24
              SPECIAL MASTER: And did that include
25
```

```
the pump out of your free flowing ditch?
1
                            Yes. I had to stop and
              THE WITNESS:
2
   think a little bit.
3
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. And so it is
4
5
   water from the pump that you then use to irrigate
   your fields?
6
7
              THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. I think that's
8
   all the questions I had. Mr. Swanson?
9
             MR. SWANSON: No further questions.
10
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Mr. Kuhlmann?
11
12
             MR. KUHLMANN: No questions.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Thank you.
13
   quite possible -- actually, I do have one other
14
   question I don't think anyone is going to object
15
16
   to, and I forgot to make earlier. I've just been
   trying -- I have a list of the various water
17
   rights and I'm just trying to keep track of whose
18
   water rights are whose. So I notice on the list
19
   of various water right claims that were made,
20
2.1
   there are several for the Felton Angus Ranch.
22
              THE WITNESS: That's correct.
                                             That
   would be me.
2.3
              SPECIAL MASTER: That would be you.
24
25
   Great. So anyway, with that, I was just
```

```
evaluating, you know, Mr. Shaw a moment ago set
1
   the record for the shortest period of time in the
2.
   chair. But I actually think you just stole it by
3
   about three minutes.
4
                            Suits me fine.
5
              THE WITNESS:
              SPECIAL MASTER: So congratulations.
6
   You can step down now. Thank you very much for
7
   coming here today. I would suggest that we take
8
   our first afternoon break now for ten minutes and
9
   then we'll come back.
10
              (Recess.)
11
              (Open court.)
12
              SPECIAL MASTER: So, Mr. Brown, you're
13
   going to be examining the next witness?
14
              MR. BROWN: Yes, Your Honor, I am.
15
                                                  Α
16
   couple things before we call our next witness.
   First of all, I'm going to do a little bit of a
17
   preemptive apology. I didn't anticipate the
18
19
   rapid pace of the last couple of witnesses.
              SPECIAL MASTER: It is unusual.
20
2.1
              MR. BROWN:
                          It is. So I have an excuse
22
   to agree, I suppose. We have two Wyoming
   witnesses available for this afternoon and I
23
   certainly can't promise that they are going to
24
25
   take up the remainder of our time.
                                         So we may
```

```
have some open space this afternoon.
1
              The second thing is, just to introduce
2
   kind of the next topic of folks that we will be
3
   wading into, generally Wyoming irrigators, there
4
   will be a set of those folks. First, we're going
5
   to have a gentleman who is associated with the
6
   CBM industry, and is a production manager for a
7
   CBM company that produces CBM water on Prairie
8
   Dog Creek. So we have some information specific
9
   with regard to that CBM production. His name is
10
   John Steir, and we would like to call Mr. John
11
   Steir to the stand.
12
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Steir, you can
13
   come up and be sworn in.
14
   Whereupon,
15
16
                       JOHN STEIR,
   having been first duly sworn, was examined and
17
   testified as follows:
18
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Draper.
19
              MR. DRAPER: Your Honor, just to let you
2.0
21
   know, I'll be handling the testimony for us on
22
   this witness.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Thank you, Mr.
23
   Draper.
24
25
              DEPUTY CLERK:
                             Please state your name
```

```
and spell it for the record.
1
                            John Steir, S-T-E-I-R.
2
              THE WITNESS:
              SPECIAL MASTER: Good afternoon, Mr.
3
   Steir.
4
5
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION
        Q
              (By Mr. Brown:) Mr. Steir, how are you?
6
        Α
              I'm doing good.
7
              Thank you for coming up. I hope
        0
8
   you're able to make it back home tonight. Can
9
   you tell us what your current occupation is?
10
              I'm a production manager for Storm Cat
11
        Α
   Energy.
12
              I'll warn you right off the bat, you
13
   and I both have of a tendency to talk fast, so
14
   the court reporter is going to yell at both of
15
16
   us if we do that too much. We need to slow down
    just a little bit.
17
              How long have you been a production
18
19
   manager for Storm Cat Energy?
              Since December of '06.
        Α
20
2.1
        0
              What is your business address?
22
        Α
              51 Coffeen Avenue.
              And where is that?
23
        0
              Sheridan, Wyoming.
        Α
24
              I want to back up a little bit.
25
        0
                                                 I'm
```

```
going to ask you some questions about your
1
   background so the special master can understand a
2
   little bit about where you come from.
                                             Where did
3
   you grow up?
4
              Sheridan, Wyoming.
5
        Α
              And did you go to college or attend any
        0
6
   kind of training after high school?
7
        Α
              I went to a technical in Laramie,
8
   Wyoming.
9
10
        0
              And what was that for?
              Mechanics.
11
        Α
              When did you complete that?
12
        O
        Α
              In '87.
13
              And what did you do after -- is that
14
        0
15
   WyoTech?
16
        Α
              It is WyoTech.
              What did you do after you graduated
17
        0
    from WyoTech?
18
              Went to work for Plains Tire in
19
        Α
   Sheridan, Wyoming.
20
2.1
        Q
              How long did you do that?
22
        Α
              Oh, about seven months.
              Just wasn't for you?
23
        0
              No, I got offered a different job.
24
        Α
              What was that?
25
        0
```

```
I went to work for Lange Drilling in
1
       Α
   Salt Lake City, Utah.
2
              SPECIAL MASTER: One of the advantages
3
   of slowing down, too, is it makes sure you have
4
   an opportunity to hear the question and think
5
   about it before answering.
6
              (By Mr. Brown:) Probably a good idea.
7
        0
   What was Lange Drilling?
8
              An exploration drilling company out of
9
   Salt Lake that drilled -- well, I drilled in
10
   Nevada most of the time.
11
              Drilling for what?
        0
12
              Mainly it was coal -- or gold
        Α
13
    exploration.
14
        0
              Drilling for gold?
15
16
        Α
              Gold, yes. Exploration, you know,
    looking for gold.
17
              Okay. And where did you do that?
        0
18
19
        Α
              Elko, Nevada, Reno, Nevada.
              Did you find any?
20
        Q
2.1
        Α
              Well, not where I could physically look
22
   at it and steal it. We did find some, yes.
              SPECIAL MASTER: So you were not out
23
   with your pan?
24
25
              THE WITNESS:
                            No, I wanted to be.
```

```
(By Mr. Brown:) How long did you do
        0
1
   that?
2.
              I did that for two years.
        Α
3
        0
              So that brings us to 1989 or about?
4
5
        Α
              Close. Yep.
              What did you do after that?
6
        Q
7
              I bought a drilling rig and started
        Α
   drilling water wells.
8
              For gold?
        Q
9
        Α
                   I drilled for water.
                                          I drilled
10
   water wells in and around Sheridan, Wyoming.
11
              Was that your own business?
12
        0
        Α
              Yes.
13
              How long did you do that?
14
        Q
15
        Α
              Nine years.
16
        0
              And generally describe what, I guess,
   the operation that you ran up there drilling for
17
   water, what was it like drilling for water in
18
   that area?
19
              I drilled water wells for, of course, a
20
        Α
2.1
    lot of ranchers and landowners, and drilled the
22
   well and then had a backhoe and also did the
   hookups, tied them into houses and stock wells.
23
              What aquifers were you drilling into?
        0
24
25
        Α
              All kinds. A lot of them were sand,
```

```
gray sand. Coal, the same kind of coal we deal
1
   with at coal-bed methane. Mainly them were the
2.
   two aquifers.
3
              How long did you do that?
        0
4
5
        Α
              Nine years.
        0
              So that brings us to 1991?
6
                                            No.
        Α
              No.
7
              That's horrible math. Another lawyer
        0
8
   that can't do math. At any rate, what did you do
9
10
   after that?
              Went to the railroad for two years.
11
        Α
              What did you do for the railroad?
12
        0
              I was an engineer and conductor.
        Α
13
              How did you like that?
14
        0
            I hated it.
15
        Α
16
        Q
              Why is that?
              On call all the time and not knowing
17
        Α
   when you had to work and kept laying you off.
                                                     Ιt
18
19
   was all seniority based.
              Okay. What did you do after that?
20
        Q
21
        Α
              Went to work for J.M. Huber as a
22
   contract pumper.
              A contract pumper for what?
23
        0
        Α
              The coal-bed methane wells, CBM wells.
24
25
        0
              Okay. Where was that at?
```

```
Started out in Recluse, Wyoming.
1
        Α
              Where is Recluse?
2.
        Q
              About 83 miles east of Sheridan
        Α
3
    somewhat, 43 miles north of Gillette.
4
              Out in the middle of nowhere?
5
        0
              Kind of.
        Α
6
              It's in the Powder River Basin?
7
        Q
              Correct.
        Α
8
              You said you were a pumper?
        Q
9
        Α
              Yes.
10
              What does that mean?
11
        0
              We actually went out and pumped the
        Α
12
   wells, basically watched over the pumps, tried to
13
   produce -- well, we pumped out water to make gas.
14
   So we watched wells. I don't know how else --
15
16
        Q
              So the pump that you were taking care
   of was the pump that removed the water from the
17
   coal seam.
18
              Correct. It was a submersible pump in
19
        Α
   a well, yes.
2.0
2.1
              How long did you do that?
        0
22
              Oh, I did that for probably eight
   months and then I went to a production supervisor
23
   for J.M. Huber.
24
              What did you do as a production
25
        Q
```

```
supervisor for J.M. Huber?
1
              Supervised all the pumpers. So I just,
2
   your know, talk to them daily and met with J.M.
3
   Huber and supervised them.
4
              Okay. How long did you do that?
5
       0
              I did that until I went to work for
       Α
6
   Baker Energy, which is in 2003.
7
              So you went to work for Baker in 2003?
       Q
8
       Α
              Yes.
9
       O
             And doing what?
10
           Same thing.
11
       Α
              Where at?
12
       0
              Sheridan, Wyoming, Recluse -- well, I
13
   lived in Sheridan but most of my operations was
14
15
   in Recluse.
16
       0
              Did Baker have any operations in the
   Tonque River Basin?
17
              They were a service company. So all I
       Α
18
19
   did was supply people.
              Describe how that works, a service
20
       0
2.1
   company supplying people?
22
              Well, J.M. Huber had too many contract
   employees, so all the people working for them
23
   were contract. So they had to get a company
24
   because they didn't want to own -- or they didn't
25
```

```
want to hire anybody. They wanted somebody else
1
   to hire them. So they hired Baker Energy, and
2.
   basically everybody from Baker Energy worked
   for -- like four guys worked for Huber in that
4
5
   area.
              So were you doing the same job for Huber?
        Q
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              You were just working for a different
        0
8
   employer?
9
        Α
              Yes.
10
              Okay. So you were still a production
11
        0
   manager for J.M. Huber in the Recluse area?
12
13
        Α
              Correct.
              Okay. And how long did you do that?
14
        0
              Until December of 2006. Then I went to
        Α
15
16
   work for Storm Cat Energy?
              And Storm Cat Energy, is that another
17
   CBM production company?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              Where are they based out of?
2.0
        Q
2.1
        Α
              Denver.
22
        Q
              And in what area were you working for
   them?
2.3
              Recluse.
        Α
24
              Still in Recluse?
25
        0
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              Okay. And what was your position with
2
        Q
   them?
3
       Α
              Production manager.
4
              Same kind of position?
5
       0
              Same kind of position, yes.
        Α
6
              Okay. Did the job duties change at all
7
       0
   when you moved over to Storm Cat?
8
              Yes.
                    I started dealing more with the
9
   gas marketers and then I took care of the budget.
10
   I still take care of the budget. And a lot of
11
   the other jobs are the same. We still deal with
12
   producing gas on a daily basis.
13
              Okay. Describe to me -- for me the
14
   interaction you had with the gas marketer.
15
   did that involve?
16
              I have to give him flows, you know,
17
   when we have down time and we are off gas because
18
19
   we got to do imbalances at the end of the month.
   So we can't be too long or short because one way
20
   will cost you money, the other way you have to
2.1
22
   make up gas. So I deal with the marketer on a
   daily basis on selling gas.
23
              What other things, if you haven't
       0
24
25
   already mentioned everything, does a production
```

```
manager do?
1
              I deal with water management. I deal
2
   with gas calibrations. The day-to-day basis --
3
   daily basis -- day-to-day operations with the
4
   pumpers. You know, we deal with guys every day,
5
   human resources, you know, vacations.
6
7
              In that position as a production
        0
   manager did you have any occasion to deal with
8
   regulatory agencies?
        Α
              Yes, I deal with them daily.
10
              What regulatory agencies do you
11
        0
   typically deal with?
12
              DEQ, BLM, OSLI, SEO.
13
        Α
              What is OSLI?
        0
14
15
        Α
           Office of State Lands.
16
        Q
              For what purpose would you deal with
   them?
17
        Α
              Usually wells and reservoirs on state
18
19
    leases.
              So that's the real property owner for
20
        Q
2.1
   some of your leases?
22
        Α
              Correct.
             And the Office of State Lands, that's
23
    in Wyoming, right?
24
25
        Α
              Correct.
```

```
So that would be the agency that you
1
       0
   would have to work through as the property owner?
2
       Α
              Yes.
3
              Is that right?
       0
4
5
       Α
              Yes.
              Okay. You said DEQ. Is that Wyoming
6
        Q
7
   DEQ?
       Α
              Yes.
8
              And for what purpose would you have to
9
   work with the Wyoming DEO?
10
              They mainly deal with air quality and
11
       Α
   water, water quality and volume. I mean, they
12
   regulate quality -- they regulate the water
13
   quality and volume of water.
14
              When you say the DEQ regulates the
15
16
   volume of water, what do you mean? Do you know
   what they do?
17
              Well, each permit, I mean -- just
       Α
18
19
   depends.
             We'll have a permit on an outfall that
   will have a volume associated with it and will
20
   have a quality of water associated with it. And,
21
22
   like yesterday, I spent all day with them and we
   go around and went to 16 outfalls, which an
23
   outfall is a place where water comes out from the
24
25
   wells.
           And they will sample it and make sure the
```

```
sample is within the permit requirements.
1
              So you have to get a permit from DEQ to
2
        Q
   produce CBM?
3
        Α
              Yes, a WYPEES permit.
4
5
        0
              You said air quality, as well, with
   DEQ?
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              What air quality concerns are there?
        Q
8
        Α
              We have compressors.
9
10
        O
              What is a compressor?
              Compressor is how we move our gas.
11
        Α
12
        0
              Those compressors create gas in the
   air, right?
13
        Α
              Emissions, yes.
14
15
        0
              Emissions. So that's what DEQ regulates?
16
        Α
              Yes, it's the same thing as a permit.
   And they regulate that, also.
17
              State engineer's office, I think you
        0
18
19
   mentioned as a regulatory agency you deal with?
        Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
        0
              You said SEO?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              And what regulatory activities do you
23
        0
   deal with the SEO for?
24
              Getting permits for reservoirs.
25
        Α
```

```
Okay. Can you describe that process?
       0
1
   Do you yourself deal with the permitting?
2
              No. I might sign it, but I don't
3
   create it. Most of the time -- I can't describe
4
   how it works.
5
              What's your understanding? Do you have
6
        Q
   an understanding what has to be permitted through
7
   the state engineer's office?
8
              Reservoirs do, yes.
9
              And what about the reservoirs, do you
10
   know? If you don't, that's fine.
11
              I know you got to apply for it, you
12
   have a size, how many acre-feet and storage and
13
   how big and whatnot.
14
              And do you still work in the Recluse
15
       0
16
   area?
              I still do work there, too, yes.
17
       Α
              You say, too. Do you work somewhere
       0
18
19
   else --
               Sheridan.
       Α
2.0
2.1
       0
              -- now?
              SPECIAL MASTER: If you can both try not
22
   to talk at exactly the same time, that would be
23
   helpful to the court reporter. I will try and
24
   watch out for that, too.
25
```

```
(By Mr. Brown:) I will do my absolute
        0
1
   best to wait until you're done with your answer
2
   if you can wait for me to get done with my
3
   question.
4
              I will.
5
        Α
              So I think as we were talking over one
6
   another, you said that you work in the Sheridan
7
   area now as well?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        O
              And when did that start happening?
10
           From 2007.
11
        Α
              Is that with Storm Cat?
12
        0
              Yes. We drilled 19 wells out in the
13
        Α
   Prairie Dog area.
14
              At some point in time did Storm Cat
15
        0
16
   purchase J.M. Huber in the Prairie Dog area?
              Yes, they did that in December of 2011.
17
        Α
              Okay. And so in December of 2011 Storm
        0
18
19
   Cat purchased J.M. Huber; is that right?
        Α
              Correct.
20
2.1
              And so any of the CBM interests that
22
   J.M. Huber had in the Tongue River Basin then
   went over to Storm Cat; is that accurate?
23
        Α
              Yes, all of it.
24
              But you had done some work as early as
25
        0
```

```
2007, as far as drilling wells?
1
              Yes, we drilled 19 wells in that area.
2
        Α
              Did you have any experience with CBM
3
   water production in the Tongue River Basin at
4
   that time, 2007?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
              Describe that.
7
        0
              Well, we had the 19 wells, which went
        Α
8
   into a reservoir.
9
        0
              All 19 wells went into one reservoir?
10
11
        Α
              Correct.
              How big was that reservoir?
12
        0
              Hundred acre-feet.
13
        Α
              Since 2011, when Storm Cat purchased
14
   out J.M. Huber, have you been Storm Cat's
15
16
   production manager in the Tongue River Basin?
17
        Α
              Yes.
              Can you just generally in a geographic
        0
18
19
    sense describe where Storm Cat's holdings are in
    the Tongue River Basin, their CBM production
20
2.1
   operations?
22
        Α
              Where all our leases are?
              Where is your operation at? Are you at
23
        0
   Prairie Dog Creek or are you on Big Goose Creek?
24
25
        Α
              We are on Prairie Dog Creek, Badger
```

```
Creek, all that area out there. We got stuff in
1
   Recluse. I mean, there are several creeks.
2.
              And what I mean is just in the Tongue
3
   River Basin?
4
5
              Oh, just the Tongue River. Okay.
   We've got stuff up and down Prairie Dog Creek,
6
   Badger Creek.
7
              And that's predominantly in the Prairie
8
   Dog Creek vicinity, right?
9
        Α
              Correct.
                        Yes.
10
              Do you know, is Storm Cat Energy the
11
        0
   only CBM production company doing CBM production
12
    in the Tongue River Basin?
13
        Α
              We are not.
14
              Do you know of the others?
15
        0
16
        Α
              Fidelity and Marathon.
              Have there been others in the past that
17
        0
   you know of?
18
19
        Α
              That's the main ones, unless there are
    some small ones that I don't...
20
2.1
        0
              Okay. Do you know which company had
22
   the most CBM production or the largest CBM
   production operation in the Tongue River Basin?
23
   Do you know?
24
                   At one time it had been close to
25
        Α
              No.
```

```
Huber or Fidelity.
1
              Okay. I am going to show you an
2
        Q
             It's a map, and it is marked as Exhibit
3
   W-223. And it's incredibly difficult to read at
4
5
   this scale, but we are going to put it up on the
   screen and see if we can't aid that. Do you
6
   recognize Exhibit W-223?
7
              Yes.
        Α
8
              What is it?
        0
9
              It's our -- we call it our PDC water
        Α
10
11
   management area.
              When you say we, you mean Storm Cat?
12
        Q
        Α
              Storm Cat, yes.
13
              So do you use that map as part of your
14
   regular work with Storm Cat Energy?
15
16
       Α
              Yes.
              And is that map accurate with regard to
17
   Storm Cat's CBM water production operation as of
18
19
    the date of the map?
        Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
        0
              Do you know what the date of the map is?
22
        Α
              Well, it's around April of 2012.
              I'd like to offer Exhibit W-223.
23
        0
              MR. DRAPER: Your Honor, we object to
24
   admission of this exhibit. It's a 2012 map.
25
```

```
Doesn't relate to this case.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: So I'm going to permit
2
   the map, recognizing, of course, that it is 2012,
3
   and that, therefore, it doesn't necessarily say
4
   what things looked like at a previous point in
5
   time.
6
7
              MR. DRAPER: Okay. As of 2012, a
   current map --
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: I understand it has
9
   limited relevance, but I'm interested in where
10
   Mr Brown will go with it.
11
              MR. DRAPER: With that understanding, I
12
   have no objection.
13
              (Received.)
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: So Exhibit -- just to
15
16
   finish up here, Exhibit W-223, is admitted.
              (Received.)
17
              (By Mr. Brown:) Mr. Steir, do you
        0
18
19
   know, when Storm Cat Energy purchased J.M. Huber
   did it purchase all of its files and records and
20
2.1
   things of that nature?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you know whether that included the
23
        0
   data that went into making this map that we are
24
    looking at?
25
```

```
I would say yes.
1
        Α
              As far as -- are you experienced with
2
        0
   the information that's depicted in the map, and
3
   when I say that, I mean Storm Cat's water
4
   production operation?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
              And was the information contained in
7
   that map accurate as far as what you observed
8
   when Storm Cat purchased J.M. Huber?
        Α
              Yes.
10
              I want to be very clear. That was as
11
        0
   of December of 2011, right?
12
        Α
              Yes.
13
              You didn't have any experience with
14
   their water production or handling prior to that
15
16
   point in time?
17
        Α
              No.
              Okay. Let's zoom in on the legend at
        0
18
19
   the bottom of this map. If you would, and I
   don't know if you can read the paper copy that I
20
   have given you or if we can get that big enough
2.1
22
   to read, could you just describe generally the
    information contained on this map using the
23
   legend or -- just describe what's on the map?
24
```

What's contained on it?

25

```
Okay. The blue lines are definitely
1
       Α
   the water gathering system. So that's our
2
   underground lines going from wells/reservoir to
3
   reservoir. There's reservoirs on there.
                                               It will
4
   say existing water bodies and it will have
5
   inactive water bodies, which -- and then we --
6
   we've got irrigated areas that we irrigate
7
   with -- or irrigate out there in the PDC area.
8
   Some of the stuff on the legend is not on this
9
   map because it's mainly I use this as a water
10
   management map, because that's -- I took all the
11
   wells and roads and all that stuff on the
12
   left-hand side off.
13
              Okay. So there's another map that
14
   would be more descriptive of the actual gas
15
16
   production sides of your work?
17
       Α
              Correct.
              Okay. Do you see on the far right-hand
        0
18
19
   corner of the legend box something labeled SDI?
       Α
              Yes.
20
2.1
       0
              What is that?
22
       Α
              Sub-drip irrigation.
              What does that mean?
23
       0
              We irrigate -- well, we use Ben Tero,
       Α
24
25
   you know, it's -- we irrigate from underground.
```

```
We take our water and put -- basically what we
1
   are doing right now is we take 10,000 barrels a
2.
   day and put it underground and have alfalfa
3
   fields.
4
5
       0
              Where do you go that?
              In the Prairie Dog Creek area on
       Α
6
   Carlton Perry's land.
7
              Is that up Dutch Creek? I'm not sure.
8
   That's where it looks like it's at on the map,
9
   too.
10
              Well, it's in the area. But I don't
11
       Α
   recall Dutch Creek. I don't know that.
12
                      That's fine. And so looking at
              Okay.
13
   Exhibit W-223, all of the blue polygons, are
14
   those CBM reservoirs?
15
16
       Α
              Yes.
              And then I think the legend indicates
17
   that the blue polygons that are wrapped in a red
18
   line, those are inactive CBM reservoirs?
19
       Α
              Correct. They are still there.
20
    just don't use them.
2.1
22
              So this map just generally describes
   the plumbing of your water production operation?
23
       Α
              All the underground lines we have, yes.
24
              Why do you have underground lines?
25
        0
```

```
To get the water from the wells to the
1
       Α
   reservoirs and then maybe from reservoir to
2
   reservoir. It just depends.
3
              So you can move water between reservoirs?
4
5
       Α
              Yes.
              Do you have more than one CBM well
6
        Q
   hooked up to a single reservoir?
7
              We got more wells -- we have more than
8
   one well going to a reservoir, yes.
9
              Do you have multiple wells going to one
10
   reservoir?
11
       Α
              Yes.
12
              So that's just kind of described by the
13
   plumbing --
14
       Α
              Yes.
15
16
              -- that's on this map. In your
   experience with CBM production, what is the goal
17
   of the CBM companies with regard to the produced
18
19
   water?
              Well, our goal is -- to produce water
20
       Α
   we get it out of the well bore and try to get rid
21
22
   of it because it's a byproduct. We don't want
   it. And we want the gas that the well produces.
23
              So generally describe the process that
24
       0
25
   Storm Cat uses, at least, of trying to get rid of
```

```
that water?
1
              We put it in reservoirs is our main
        Α
2
            And then we want them to infiltrate,
3
    evaporate, and then if they don't do that fast
4
5
    enough, we irrigate.
              So one of the goals of putting the
        0
6
   water in the reservoirs is to have it infiltrate?
7
        Α
              Yes.
8
              You want a leaky reservoir?
        Q
9
        Α
              We'd love a leaky reservoir, yes.
10
              Is there ever a time that you had a
11
        0
   reservoir that wasn't leaky?
12
        Α
              No, most of them do.
13
              Have you ever had one that didn't
14
15
    infiltrate?
16
        Α
              Had some that infiltrated very slowly.
              What did you do with those reservoirs?
17
        0
              Well, we eventually tried not to use
18
19
    them because we want to go to the ones that
    infiltrate. We need the ones that leak, that
20
2.1
   don't hold water.
22
              Sure. And so if you had one that
   didn't leak, you'd find another one?
23
              Yes, or we would pump it out of that
        Α
24
   one into one that would infiltrate.
25
```

```
Okay. Can you use -- and looking
1
        0
   back -- let me ask: On Exhibit W-223, does that
2
   depict all of the water production facilities for
3
   Storm Cat in the Prairie Dog Creek area?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              And do you know about how many CBM
6
   reservoirs you have in the -- Storm Cat has in
7
   the Prairie Dog Creek area?
8
        Α
              59.
9
        0
              59?
10
          59.
11
       Α
              Total reservoirs?
12
        O
        Α
13
              Yes.
              Out of those reservoirs, do you know
14
        0
15
   how many are lined?
              Five.
16
        Α
              Do you use any of those lined reservoirs?
17
        0
              We do not.
18
        Α
19
        Q
              Why not?
              Because once you fill them up, the
20
        Α
2.1
   water goes nowhere unless you pump it out.
22
        Q
              Again, you want a leaky reservoir, right?
              We would love to take the liners out,
23
        Α
   but we have not. They are too hard.
24
              How big are most of these CBM reservoirs?
25
        Q
```

```
I'm going to say 10 to 20 acre-feet.
1
       Α
              They obviously get bigger. You
2
        Q
   discussed a hundred acre-foot earlier?
3
       Α
              Correct.
4
              What is the biggest one Storm Cat has?
5
       0
              In the Prairie Dog area, probably a
6
       Α
   hundred acre-feet. What did I say? Prairie Dog
7
   Creek?
           Yeah, I did.
8
              What other -- other than just putting
9
   the CBM water in the reservoir, what other
10
   methods or techniques does Storm Cat use to try
11
   to get rid of the CBM water?
12
              We irrigate with it, so we got big
13
   pivots, side rolls, and then we call them big
14
          They're portable.
15
   quns.
16
       0
              Do you know about how many acres is
   irrigated with Storm Cat CBM water in the Prairie
17
   Dog Creek area? Do you have any idea?
18
19
       Α
              I don't remember exactly how many acres.
              How is it that you find ground to put
20
2.1
   the CBM water on?
22
              Well, a lot of it is we give it to
   ranchers, and then -- because they will have
23
           We try to find flat areas where you can
   areas.
24
   run pivots or side rolls, you know, so we can
25
```

```
grow grass, hay, whatever they want to grow.
1
              So you try to reach some kind of
2
       Q
   agreement with the landowners?
3
       Α
              Correct.
4
              What's entailed in those agreements?
5
       0
              They are very simple. Some of them are
6
       Α
   just verbal. Hey, can we irrigate out here?
7
   Some landowners want hard copy or signed copies
8
   and they are very simple. I mean, there is not
   much to them.
10
              So you can have either a verbal
11
       0
   agreement or a written agreement with landowners
12
   to irrigate their ground with CBM water?
13
       Α
              Yes.
14
              Does Storm Cat only irrigate land that
15
16
   was previously irrigated with either direct flow
   water or some other type of storage water or do
17
   you guys irrigate other land?
18
19
       Α
              We irrigate other land.
              How do you go about finding that land
20
   to irrigate?
2.1
22
              Same thing. Usually the flat places
   where they can hay it, usually, is what we
23
   irrigate.
24
25
       Q
              Once you have an agreement with a
```

```
landowner to irrigate their land, who does the
1
   irrigation, typically?
2.
              We do. Well, Wood Group. We hire Wood
3
   Group that runs our operations. They do the
4
   irrigating.
5
              You hire a third party contractor to
        0
6
   come do the irrigating for you?
7
              Correct. Yes.
       Α
8
              And do you have any occasions where the
9
   landowners do the irrigation with the CBM water?
10
              Actually, yes, we just started that in
11
       Α
          Would have been the first year that the
12
   landowners are taking our equipment and they are
13
   operating it because they are out there.
14
   a cost savings idea for us.
15
16
       0
              So in 2011 and 2012 it was exclusively
   Storm Cat that operated the equipment?
17
              Yes.
       Α
18
              Once you find a piece of land to do the
19
   irrigation, does Storm Cat do any kind of soil
20
2.1
   testing?
22
              We do get a baseline. And then we
   sample it every year to see what type of
23
   amendments we need to put on the surface.
24
25
       Q
              And when you say amendments, what do
```

```
1
   you mean?
        Α
              We call them amendments. We put sulfur
2
   or gypsum on there which just -- water has a lot
3
   of salts in it and we are just trying to keep the
4
   salts from creating a hard pan because we want
5
    the water to go down in the ground.
6
7
              With regard to the land that Storm Cat
        0
    irrigates with the CBM water, is the landowner
8
   able to use other water on that same land, as
10
   well?
11
        Α
              No.
              At least through the irrigation
12
        0
    facilities that Storm Cat uses?
13
        Α
              They are not.
14
              And why not?
15
        0
16
        Α
              Because they have no way to put the
   water in the reservoir.
17
              So how does that preclude the landowner
        0
18
19
    from using the irrigation equipment?
        Α
              Okay. From using our irrigation
20
2.1
    equipment?
22
        Q
              Right.
              Because our irrigation equipment is
23
   tied to our infrastructure, our stuff. There's
24
25
   no way they could tie into it.
```

```
Okay. Is Storm Cat able to dispose of
       0
1
   all of its CBM produced water through irrigation?
2
              We don't irrigate all of it.
3
   reservoirs we leave set. Once they are full and
4
   they don't infiltrate quickly, we'll just leave
5
   them set, and they will infiltrate or evaporate
6
   over time.
7
              At some point you gave a copy of this
8
   map that's Exhibit W-223 to the state engineer's
9
10
   office; is that right?
              Yes.
11
       Α
              Who was it you gave it to?
12
       0
              Dave Schroeder.
13
       Α
              Why did you give it to him?
14
       Q
       Α
              Because it was right after we took over
15
16
   J.M. Huber. He called and said, hey, I've been
   out in your area and I see some reservoirs that
17
   have more water in them than they normally have.
18
19
   Could you explain why and how? How are you
   putting more water in? I said, we are operating
20
2.1
   different than Huber is. We are trying to use
22
   more -- we are trying to use more of the
   reservoirs for irrigation instead of going into
23
   the SDI system because they were putting, like,
24
25
   16,000 barrels in the SDI system.
                                        So we
```

```
switched that so he was seeing more water in
1
   reservoirs because of that. So he wanted to know
2.
   how the system worked and asked if I would come
3
   out and show him. I said, how about if I give
4
   you a map and show you? And that's what I did.
5
              Okay. And so it sounds like he had a
        0
6
   pretty good understanding of where the reservoirs
7
   were?
8
       Α
              Correct.
9
              He just didn't know how your system
10
       Q
11
   operated?
12
       Α
              Yep.
              He wasn't familiar with the plumbing?
13
        Q
              Exactly. And we probably also --
       Α
14
   because you can transfer from reservoir to
15
16
   reservoir, we might have transferred water, moved
   it around, and that's what he was seeing also.
17
   So we explained to him and gave him a map and
18
   showed him how we were doing that.
19
              Okay. Did you also provide a copy of
20
        0
2.1
   this map at some point in time to a gentleman by
22
   the name of Doyle Fritz?
              Yes, I did.
23
       Α
              Did that include the electronic state
24
        0
   files that go with the map?
25
```

```
Yes.
1
       Α
              Let me back up a second. When Storm
2
        Q
   Cat Energy at least is thinking about developing
3
   some new CBM wells, does it do any planning with
4
   regard to its water production disposal techniques
5
       Α
              Yes.
6
              Describe that. How does that work?
7
        0
              Well, we figure out how many wells.
       Α
8
   You will pick an area and, you know, take an
9
   average what you think, how many barrels each
10
   well is going to produce. So if you are doing 20
11
   wells and they're at 250 barrels apiece, you have
12
   to calculate how much water you can manage
13
   through the year with that. So that is how many
14
   reservoirs we need, how much irrigation, how much
15
16
   infiltration, how many evaporation, all of that
   is calculated. There's formulas to figure all
17
   that out.
18
              So it sounds like you try to find a way
19
   to make sure you have enough opportunity to
2.0
21
   dispose of that water?
22
       Α
              Correct.
              Are you familiar with gentleman by the
23
   name of Joe Pilch?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
How do you know him?
1
        0
              Well, I've known him for a long time.
2
        Α
   I grew up with his kid. And he's a landowner out
3
   there in lower Prairie Dog. So we deal with the
4
    landowners.
5
        0
              Okay. Does Storm Cat Energy irrigate
6
   any of Mr. Pilch's land?
7
              Yes, we do.
        Α
8
              And is that the land you just described
9
    in Lower Prairie Dog?
10
              Yes.
11
        Α
              So that would be the end of Prairie Dog
12
   closest to Montana?
13
        Α
              Yeah.
14
15
        0
              The north end of Prairie Dog in Montana?
16
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you know -- are you aware if J.M.
17
        0
   Huber was irrigating Mr. Pilch's land prior to
18
19
    Storm Cat purchasing J.M. Huber in 2011?
        Α
              They were.
20
2.1
              And when Storm Cat purchased J.M. Huber
22
   was there already irrigation equipment at Mr.
   Pilch's place?
23
              Yes, it was already set up.
24
        Α
25
        Q
              Can you describe Storm Cat's irrigation
```

```
of Mr. Pilch's property?
1
              How we irrigate on Joe's?
2
              Just a general description of how Storm
3
   Cat goes about irrigating Mr. Pilch's place.
4
              We put it in certain reservoirs that
5
   are on this map and then he's got side rolls, big
6
   guns, and pivots that we use.
7
              I'm going to show you another document.
8
   Just standing here realized I only had one.
9
   is a page from Exhibit W-2. It is from Exhibit
10
   W-2 Bates number WY 043250. Unfortunately, Mr.
11
   Fritz's appendices were not page numbered.
12
   around page 177. It's broke down as far as I
13
   think he did the Tongue River --
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: Let's go off the record.
15
              (Discussion off the record.)
16
17
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay.
              (By Mr. Brown:) Mr. Steir, do you
        0
18
19
   recognize the image that's depicted in that
   aerial photograph that I just gave to you?
20
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
              And what do you recognize it to be?
22
       Q
              Part -- this is Joe Pilch's irrigated
23
       Α
   land.
24
              And it was just what we were discussing
25
       Q
```

```
as far as his ground on up the Prairie Dog Creek?
1
              Yes.
2
        Α
              Lower Prairie Dog Creek, I apologize.
3
        0
        Α
              Yes.
4
              I'm going to stick this on the ELMO, so
5
        0
   that other folks can see it. I will see if I can
6
   figure out how to run this thing. Can you see
7
   that all right, Mr. Steir?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              What I want to do -- it looks like to
10
   me the way that this aerial photograph is
11
   oriented, is it accurate to say Prairie Dog Creek
12
    enters the lower left-hand corner of the
13
   photograph?
14
        Α
              Yes, it is.
15
16
              And then it generally trends to the
   northeast up into the right-hand corner of the
17
   photograph?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              And then there's some polygons
20
21
    identified on the photograph that look to be
22
    irrigated fields. Do you agree with that?
        Α
              Yes.
23
              And I want to go through this, and at
24
        0
25
    least with your experience as far as Storm Cat
```

```
irrigating on Mr. Pilch's place, I just want to
1
   ask you a few questions with regard to it.
2
                                                  First
   of all, if you'll take a look, and if you'll look
3
   up here, I'm going to point up on the big screen,
4
   can you tell me what that is?
5
        Α
              A reservoir.
6
              What kind of reservoir?
7
        Q
              A CBM reservoir that we put water in.
        Α
8
              So that's one of Storm Cat's reservoirs?
        Q
9
        Α
              Yes.
10
              What about this one over here?
11
        0
              One of our reservoirs.
        Α
12
              How about here?
13
        Q
              One of our reservoirs.
        Α
14
              How about this one?
15
        0
              One of our reservoirs.
16
        Α
              How about that?
17
        0
              One of ours.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Okay. What is this right here?
              That is a compressor station.
20
        Α
21
              Is that, as you were describing
        0
22
    earlier, so you could move the coal-bed gas?
              Yes.
23
        Α
              Can you tell me with regard to this
24
   field that I'm indicating, does Storm Cat
25
```

```
irrigate that with CBM water?
 1
              Yes.
        Α
 2
              How is that irrigated?
        0
 3
              That one is a side roll.
        Α
 4
              How about this field here?
 5
        0
              That would be side rolls.
        Α
 6
 7
              So does Storm Cat irrigate that with
        0
   CBM water?
 8
        Α
              Yes.
 9
              And how about this center pivot?
        0
10
              Pivots, yes.
                             Irrigated.
11
        Α
              That's irrigated with CBM water?
12
        0
13
        Α
              Yes.
              How about this center pivot?
14
        Q
15
        Α
              Irrigated with CBM water.
16
        Q
              Do you see this mark over here that is
   off this center pivot?
17
        Α
              Yes.
18
19
        0
              Do you know, does Storm Cat irrigate
    that?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              How is that irrigated?
              With big guns.
23
        Α
              How about this triangle that's over
24
        0
25
   here?
```

```
Same thing.
       Α
1
              Okay. And how about this area over
2
        0
   here?
3
              That could be a side roll or a big qun.
        Α
4
              You're not sure which?
5
        0
              No, I don't remember exactly.
6
        Α
              How about this field up here?
7
        Q
              That would be a side roll.
        Α
8
              Do you know if this area right in here
9
        0
   gets CBM water? If you don't know, that's fine.
10
              I don't know for a fact. But probably
11
        Α
   not. I don't know that.
12
              You don't do any irrigation over on
13
   this side of Prairie Dog Creek for Mr. Pilch?
14
        Α
              We do not.
15
16
              And you don't do any CBM irrigation
   through here for Mr. Pilch?
17
              No.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Okay. Is there any other land owned by
   Mr. Pilch that Storm Cat does irrigation for?
20
              I think this is it, but I'm --
2.1
        Α
22
              Is there land outside of Prairie Dog
   Creek bottom that Storm Cat does some irrigation
23
   for Mr. Pilch, up away from Prairie Dog Creek?
24
25
   Do you know?
```

```
No, I don't think so.
1
       Α
              Okay. Do you know how many CBM
2
       Q
   reservoirs are used to irrigate Mr. Pilch's land?
3
              Which reservoir? No, I don't keep
4
   track of it.
5
              Is it more than one?
       0
6
              Oh, yeah. Definitely.
7
       Α
              Can you bring CBM produced water from a
8
   reservoir from a distance to irrigate Mr. Pilch's
9
   land?
10
              Yeah, it's all -- all our system is
11
       Α
   tied together. So if I wanted to get water to
12
   that reservoir, I could get it clear from Badger
13
   Creek, which is miles away.
14
        0
              Okay. And I think you mentioned with
15
16
   regard to other irrigators, but in particular
   with regard to Mr. Pilch, is he able to plug into
17
   the irrigation equipment on his property and
18
19
   irrigate with anything but CBM water?
              No, he's not.
       Α
20
2.1
              Can you just describe for us what the
22
   current state of CBM production is in Prairie Dog
   Creek area in Wyoming? Is it going up?
23
   going down?
24
```

25

Α

It's all going down. No new wells.

```
How about the water production?
1
        0
              It's going down also.
2
        Α
              Is Storm Cat plugging any wells?
3
        Q
        Α
              We are currently plugging, yes. Ten of
4
5
   them this year.
              And are you familiar with any of the
6
        0
   other CBM companies? Are they doing the same
7
   thing?
8
        Α
              Yeah, they are all plugging wells.
9
              MR. BROWN:
                          That's all I have.
10
11
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you, Mr. Brown.
   Mr. Draper?
12
                    CROSS-EXAMINATION
13
              (By Mr. Draper:) Good afternoon, Mr.
14
        0
            I'd like to turn our attention to the map
15
16
   that you discussed with Mr. Brown initially.
   that is this Exhibit W-223. Did you prepare this
17
   map?
18
              I did not.
19
        Α
              Do you know who did?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              I don't know who put all the data
22
   together to create the map. But I had Wood
   Group, you know, take layers off and put on there
23
   what I wanted to put on there before I gave it to
24
   Mr. -- to Dave Schroeder.
25
```

```
And you referred to a Wood Group.
1
       0
                                                  Is
   that a separate entity from Storm Cat?
2
       Α
              Yes.
3
              What did you ask them? Apparently you
4
5
   asked them to prepare this map?
              I asked them to give -- create a water
       Α
6
   management map of Prairie Dog Creek so I could
7
   give it to Dave Schroeder.
8
              To show him what currently is happening
9
   with respect to water management by the company?
10
11
       Α
              Correct.
              With respect to the current use, did
12
   you check this map in terms of determining
13
   whether it was accurate with all of the
14
   designation of irrigated area?
15
              Have I -- no, I have not done that.
16
       Α
                                                      Ι
   mean, I could tell you by going out to the field,
17
   and knowing what goes on, that I'm pretty sure
18
19
   it's pretty accurate because we have to do as
   bills after we put all the pipelines and the
20
2.1
   locations of reservoirs and everything. So it's
22
   GPS'd for them to create an as bill.
              And that's the type of information that
23
   the Wood Group used, as you understand it, to
24
25
   construct the map?
```

```
Yes, but it would have been pre-Wood
1
       Α
   Group. All the data that was collected would
2.
   have been pre-Wood Group. It would probably have
3
   been some Baker employees and some contract
4
   employees that supplied all the data to Huber to
5
   build these maps.
6
              So it's been handled by different
7
       0
   companies and different people over the years?
8
       Α
              Yes.
9
              And it's your understanding that the
10
   intention was to give the current 2012, I think
11
   you said April of 2012 --
12
       Α
              Yes.
13
             -- status of the things that are shown
14
   on it; is that right?
15
16
       Α
              Yes.
              Did you differentiate -- did you ask
17
       0
   them to differentiate between what's currently
18
19
   being used and what's been irrigated or not
   irrigated in the past?
2.0
2.1
       Α
              No, I think everything on here is
22
   something that has been irrigated at one time.
   didn't state, say, hey, just give me what's being
23
   irrigated today. I did not say that.
24
              So there might be lands on there that
25
       Q
```

```
are not irrigated today but were at some point in
1
   the past?
2
       Δ
              Correct.
3
              And did you determine which lands were
        0
4
   currently irrigated and which ones aren't?
5
              I haven't sat down and went over it,
6
   no. I mean, we track all that, but I don't have
   it. I don't know all of it.
8
              And you're not sure who actually
9
   prepared this at this Wood Group?
10
              Well, I know who did that. I know who
11
       Α
   put the map together. He just took data that was
12
   already in a database and took off layers and
13
   added layers to give me what I wanted, what we do
14
   there on a daily basis, every map I need him to
15
16
   do.
              And for the record, who was that person?
17
       Q
              Manny Rodriguez.
       Α
18
19
       0
              And did he have personal knowledge of
   where each of these irrigated areas were out in
20
   the field?
2.1
22
              No, he would just have information that
   was supplied to us when we purchased Huber in a
23
   database.
24
              What was the source of that information
25
       0
```

```
in the database?
1
              What do you mean? You want to know
2
       Α
   where it come from?
3
       0
              Yes.
4
5
       Α
              It come from these guys doing -- they
   take out high-quality GPSes, basically, and would
6
   go out and when a line was installed they would
7
                 They would map the areas.
   drive them.
8
   would go around each reservoir. So it's very
   accurate on where everything is at.
10
              These were various people over the
11
       0
   years doing that?
12
              The one guy that worked there probably
13
   worked there the longest, Larry Bridger, was a
14
   guy that worked there. He probably did most of
15
   that, and he worked there for several years.
16
   I can't say he did all that, but he could have
17
   done most of it. It might have been one, two,
18
19
   three people. I don't know that.
              So you don't -- might have been Mr.
20
        0
   Bridger, might have been other people?
2.1
22
       Α
              It could have.
              Did they -- in building that database,
23
   did they rely on agreements with the landowners
24
25
   as to where this water was supposed to go?
```

```
He didn't need to. There would have
1
       Α
   been no reason he would have to worry about an
2
   agreement. We would have abided by the
3
   agreement, you know, whatever we made with the
4
   landowner. And he would have went out and GPSed
5
   wherever we were irrigating or wherever the rest
6
   of it was or the water lines. It would have been
7
   done pre his going to the field.
8
              Now, you testified that your purpose in
9
   putting water into reservoirs was to -- or
10
   irrigation systems was to further the overall
11
   purpose of disposing of the produced water from
12
   the CBM operations, correct?
13
       Α
              Yes.
14
              And you mentioned that that was partly
15
16
   achieved through infiltration and partly through
   evaporation?
17
              Both of them, yeah.
       Α
18
19
              Did you ever engage in any practice to
   enhance evaporation, like aeration systems, for
20
2.1
   instance?
22
       Α
              No.
                   I mean, we just -- no.
              Just had as much surface area as
23
        0
   possible to evaporate as much as possible?
24
       Α
25
              Exactly.
```

```
One of your ways that you've described
1
       0
   of disposing of this water is to provide it to
2
   irrigators to use in their operations, correct?
3
              Mainly it was our irrigation system,
4
   not their irrigation. The only time we let the
5
   landowners use ours was in 2013. They used our
6
   equipment and they monitored the pivots and the
7
   side rolls themselves.
8
              I see. You have the plumbing system
9
   currently that's shown on the map and the -- at
10
   the end of the plumbing, as you take it from
11
   producing wells to disposal, are either reservoirs
12
   or irrigation systems?
13
       Α
              Yes.
14
              Do you know how much acreage you're
15
16
   irrigating right now?
              I don't know the exact number, no.
17
              Isn't it true a lot of irrigators are
18
19
   wary of putting CBM water on their existing
    irrigated lands because of water quality concerns?
20
2.1
       Α
              They were in the beginning. But you
22
   talk to anybody that we've done that to now, any
   landowner, they love it. I mean, there's
23
   landowners that -- there was a specific landowner
24
   that said, I don't want any, and he's in Prairie
25
```

```
Dog Creek, which is Tom Pilch -- or Tom Kovetka,
1
   and he just took over another one that we
2
   irrigate, which is the Huttons, and he called me
3
   when he first started irrigating, and he said,
4
   this is one of the best lands we've seen.
5
   said, I am not afraid of CBM water now. With
6
   your amendments and everything, this stuff is
7
   good ground. He really likes it. So most of
8
   them -- not most of them, all of them, if they
   are irrigating, they love it.
10
              The ones who are taking your water,
11
       0
   they are fine with it. But not everybody, not
12
   even a majority of the landowners are using your
13
   water; isn't that right?
14
       Α
              Oh, well, landowners that we don't deal
15
16
   with could be. The ones that we irrigate on that
   I know of, yeah. Not every landowner we have is
17
   using our water. No, because we don't need to.
18
19
              I think I've seen that you'll put water
   out on areas that have never been irrigated
20
21
   before if you can find a flat enough area to put
22
   it on?
       Α
              Yes.
23
              And the water that you're disposing has
       0
24
25
   a fairly high sodium content, doesn't it?
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              And that tends to seal up ground when
2
       Q
   it gets on it. Don't you have that problem with
3
   your reservoir system to some extent? You find
4
5
   they seal up and you have to go to other means of
   disposal?
6
             No, some of them slow down. I don't
7
   think it's because of the sodium. Some of them
8
   still infiltrate. Some of them never seal, don't
   even slow down. Some of them you can put water
10
   on them and they never fill up. But, yes, you're
11
   right. Sodium does do that. And that's why we
12
   amend on the surface. But a lot of our
13
   reservoirs that we've had out there for years
14
   still infiltrate.
15
16
       0
              Your amendments that you're referring
   to go to the water that you're putting out for
17
   irrigation pumps?
18
19
              Yeah, we amend on -- yes, where we
   irrigate.
20
2.1
              MR. DRAPER: Your Honor, I'd like to
22
   take a moment, with your permission.
              SPECIAL MASTER: That will be fine.
2.3
              (Pause.)
24
25
              MR. DRAPER: Your Honor, if I may.
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Yes.
1
              (By Mr. Draper:) Mr. Steir, you talked
2
        Q
   a little bit about the fact that this is a
3
   current map, this W-223 map as we've designated
4
5
   it in this case. Can you tell from this map what
   was irrigated with CBM water in 2001?
6
              I can't specifically tell you, but, I
7
        Α
   mean, it is on here probably.
8
              Can you tell which ones were and which
9
   ones weren't in 2001?
10
              In 2001? No, I can't tell you which
11
        Α
12
    ones were.
              Can you do that in 2002?
13
        Q
        Α
14
              No.
        0
            Or 2004?
15
16
        Α
              No.
              Or, finally, 2006?
17
        0
              No, I can't tell you exactly which ones.
        Α
18
              MR. DRAPER: I think that will do it
19
   for the moment, Your Honor.
20
2.1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you, Mr. Draper.
22
   I just have a couple of questions, first of all,
   with respect to the map. So this is a map that
23
   you had Wood Group prepare for you?
24
25
              THE WITNESS:
                            Correct.
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: When did they prepare
1
   it for you?
2
              THE WITNESS: What did they prepare?
3
              SPECIAL MASTER: No. When?
4
5
              THE WITNESS: I had them do this April
   of 2012.
6
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: And what did you give
   them in order to prepare it?
8
              THE WITNESS:
                            I called him up and say,
9
   hey, I want a map of our water management system.
10
   Because they have all the database already built
11
   from pre-2012. So it might have been built in
12
   2006, 2005, whenever something was new was added
13
   into this database to build this. So I just
14
   said, hey, I need a map of our water management.
15
   I don't need any of the wells or the roads.
16
17
   just want water management, and that's basically
   what he did.
18
19
              SPECIAL MASTER: So it is the Wood Group
   that has the database?
2.0
2.1
              THE WITNESS: It would be stored at
22
   their office, yes.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Stored. So the data
23
   from which the map was prepared is at Wood Group,
24
   then?
25
```

```
THE WITNESS: They would have it, yes.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: And is there data there
2
   as to when various fields were irrigated?
3
              THE WITNESS: We would have -- yes.
4
              SPECIAL MASTER: You would have that
5
   data?
6
7
              THE WITNESS: Yes, we would have that
           I don't know how far back, but we would
   data.
8
   have data, some data.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Then I'm also
10
   interested the lining of reservoirs. So as I
11
   understand your testimony, you would prefer
12
   unlined reservoirs because you get some
13
   infiltration with unlined you wouldn't with
14
   lined; is that correct?
15
16
              THE WITNESS: Correct.
              SPECIAL MASTER: So I'm curious: Why do
17
   you have any lined reservoirs?
18
19
              THE WITNESS:
                            Some of them were done
   because the permitting -- you didn't have to
20
2.1
   permit -- there are certain ways to permit them
22
   and you could do them quicker or faster. So
   people did lined reservoirs, lined pits they
23
   called them, I guess. We have never -- I have
24
25
   never -- since I've been working with Storm Cat,
```

```
we have never lined anything. This was done
1
   years ago. And since I've been there, we've
2
   never used any of the liners.
3
              SPECIAL MASTER: You've been there
4
5
   since --
              THE WITNESS: I've been with -- I've
6
   been with Storm Cat since 2006, but we purchased
7
   Huber in 2011.
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: When you say you
9
   haven't used any, you haven't used in your period
10
   of time -- I'm sorry. So at what point in time
11
   did you stop using the lined reservoirs?
12
              THE WITNESS: We never used them.
13
   purchased December 1st of 2011. We have never
14
   used the lined reservoirs that were purchased
15
   from Huber.
16
              SPECIAL MASTER: And you haven't used
17
   them since 2011?
18
19
              THE WITNESS: Correct. I don't know, I
   can't tell you a day they quit using them.
2.0
2.1
   don't know that.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Those are the
22
   only questions I have. Mr. Draper, do you have
23
   any more?
24
              MR. DRAPER: Nothing further, Your
25
```

```
Honor.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Thank you.
2
                  REDIRECT EXAMINATION
3
        0
              (By Mr. Brown:) Just a couple quick
4
   questions, if I might.
5
              Mr. Steir, Mr. Draper asked you quite a
6
   few questions about that map and then the special
7
   master asked you a couple questions with regard
8
   to Wood Group. Let's explore Storm Cat's
   relationship with Wood Group a little bit.
10
   relationship does Storm Cat have with Wood Group?
11
              They take care of our day-to-day
       Α
12
   operations for us.
13
              Tell me what that means.
14
       0
              It means we hire all their -- we have
15
       Α
   office people to take care of invoicing, we got
16
   pumpers that go out in the field, we've got
17
   supervisors that supervise over them, we've got
18
   roustabouts that work for them. All this is
19
   directed by two guys, James Hanson and I from
20
2.1
   Storm Cat.
22
              And so you had mentioned as a
   production manager you supervise folks, right?
23
       Α
              Correct.
24
              And the folks you supervise, is there
25
        0
```

```
any other employees at Storm Cat that you
1
   supervise?
2
              No, they're all Wood Group.
3
        0
              And so Wood Group, is it your
4
5
   understanding they are a contractor with Storm
   Cat?
6
              Basically, yes.
7
        Α
              And as far as Storm Cat's operation in
        0
8
   Prairie Dog Creek, does Wood Group employees
9
10
   basically do all the work for Storm Cat?
              Yes.
11
        Α
              And the folks that made this map for
12
   you, that's one of those folks?
13
        Α
              That is one of those folks, yes.
14
              And do you understand, is it your
15
16
   understanding that Wood Group had the same
   relationship with J.M. Huber?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
              And so is that why Wood Group has the
19
   database with regard to the J.M. Huber information
20
2.1
   that Storm Cat purchased?
22
        Α
              That's exactly what happened, yes.
              I think you testified that you've used
23
        0
    that map in your work, right?
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
And you've used it out there as part of
1
        0
   your water production work?
2
        Α
              Yes.
3
              And did you find it to be accurate in
        0
4
   doing that work?
5
              It's very accurate. This is what we use.
        Α
6
              And I think I was pretty clear that
7
        0
    that's, as far as you know, since 2011, right?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
              Mr. Draper talked to you with regard to
10
   whether you had received complaints from any
11
    irrigators. Do you remember that?
12
        Α
              Yes.
13
              Have you ever received any complaints
14
    from landowners that you were using or irrigating
15
16
   CBM water with that you were using too much water?
              No, they ask for more.
17
        Α
              Have you ever talked to Tanna Ankney?
        0
18
19
        Α
              I have talked to Tanna Ankney.
              Has she ever expressed to you concerns
20
        0
2.1
   about using too much water?
22
              No.
                   Because they had everything
   plugged out on Tanna when we took over.
23
                     So Storm Cat never actually did
24
        0
25
   any irrigation on Tanna's place?
```

```
Α
              We did not.
1
              MR. BROWN: That's all I have.
                                                Thank
2
3
   you.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you very much.
4
   You can step down. So this would be a good point
5
   for another ten-minute break and we can come back
6
   for the last witness of the day.
7
             (Recess.)
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. Mr. Brown, is
9
   Mr. Pilch your next witness?
10
              MR. BROWN: Yes, Your Honor, we would
11
   call Joe Mr. Pilch. State of Wyoming would like
12
   to call Joe Pilch.
13
                            Mr. Wechsler will be
              MR. DRAPER:
14
   handling our participation in the testimony.
15
16
              SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you.
17
   Whereupon,
18
                       JOE PILCH,
19
   having been first duly sworn, was examined and
   testified as follows:
20
21
              DEPUTY CLERK: State your name and
   spell it for the record.
22
              THE WITNESS: Joe Pilch, P-i-l-c-h.
23
              SPECIAL MASTER: Good afternoon, Mr.
24
   Pilch.
25
```

```
THE WITNESS: Good afternoon, Your
1
2
   Honor.
                   DIRECT EXAMINATION
3
              (By Mr. Brown:) Hello, Mr. Pilch.
        0
4
   might want to scoot up a little bit closer to the
5
   microphone so the court reporter can hear you.
6
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: You're welcome to have
   some water any time you'd like.
8
              (By Mr. Wechsler:) Thanks for coming
9
   up in this whether. I appreciate it.
10
              I hope I get back tomorrow.
11
       Α
              Mr. Pilch, I'm just going to ask you
12
   some general questions about your background
13
   first. Can you tell us what your current
14
   occupation is?
15
              Retired rancher, self-employed
16
       Α
   part-time now.
17
              Where at? Where do you live?
       0
18
19
       Α
              Sheridan, Wyoming.
              And where is your ranch?
2.0
       0
2.1
       Α
              On Lower Prairie Dog Road, 789 Prairie
22
   Dog Road is the physical address.
              How long have you lived in Sheridan?
23
       0
              Oh, let's see, probably about 60 years
24
   out of 74.
25
```

```
So you grew up in Sheridan?
1
        0
        Α
              Yes.
2.
              Did you grow up upon Prairie Dog Creek?
3
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
4
5
        0
              Did you grow up in the same place that
   you're ranching today?
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              You graduated high school in Sheridan?
        Q
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
              What did you do after high school?
10
        0
              Went to college.
11
        Α
              Where at?
12
        0
              University of Wyoming.
13
        Α
              What did you study?
14
        Q
15
        Α
              Animal science, animal science degree.
16
   Agriculture.
              So you graduated from the University of
17
   Wyoming with a bachelor's degree?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              What did you do after that?
20
2.1
        Α
              Well, came back -- no, I got drafted in
22
   the army my senior year in college and had to go
   to Germany for two years. I hate to say, it was
23
   a very sad day for me 50 years ago, two years I
24
   was in Germany where our commander in chief was
25
```

```
assassinated Texas and I had two more months left
1
    in the army. Then I came back and ranched for a
2.
   while and then I went and went away from the
3
   ranch five years, Farmers Home Administration in
4
   Riverton Wyoming.
5
              Farmers Home Administration?
        0
6
        Α
              Yes.
7
              In Riverton?
        0
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              What did you do there?
10
              I was in charge of agriculture loans,
11
        Α
    farm ownership loans, emergency loans for the
12
   Native Americans in Riverton and Lander, the
13
   Shoshones and Arapahoes.
14
        0
              That's close to the Wind River Indian
15
16
   Reservation in Wyoming?
              Yes, sir.
17
        Α
              And I think you said you did that for
        0
18
19
    five years?
        Α
              Almost five years.
20
2.1
        0
              About what time period was that, do you
22
   remember?
              '69 to '74.
        Α
23
              So what did you do in 1974?
        O
24
              My dad came over in Riverton in March
25
        Α
```

```
and told me he would need me at the ranch and I
1
   moved back to Sheridan. Been there ever since
2.
   then.
3
              So you've been ranching on the Prairie
4
   Dog Creek ranch since 1974?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
              I'm going to show you just a
7
   photograph, and I probably should have done this
8
   with Mr. Steir, just to get a better idea where
   your place is at. I'm going to put up on the
10
   monitor here a page out of M-6, which was Mr.
11
   Book's rebuttal report. Page 39 of M-6. Do you
12
   kind of recognize what's depicted in the diagram
13
   on that screen up there, Mr. Pilch?
14
        Α
              Yes.
15
              And do you recognize this to be Prairie
16
   Dog Creek through here?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
              And you see here there's some grounds
    that's darkened and the name Pilch next to it?
20
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              Is that the location of your ranch on
    lower Prairie Dog?
23
        Α
              Yes.
24
              Can you tell us approximately how many
25
        0
```

```
acres your ranch is?
1
              3240 acres, total acres.
2
        Α
              And it's all in that general area on --
        0
3
        Α
              Yes.
4
              Mr. Pitch, could you please wait for me
5
        Q
   to finish my question before you answer?
6
7
        Α
              I'm sorry.
              Your fine.
                            The court reporter has a
        0
8
   real hard time writing down what we are saying if
9
   we're talking at the same time.
10
              SPECIAL MASTER: It is difficult because
11
   we are used to talking over each other a lot of
12
   the time. It's not necessarily natural but it's
13
   really important for the record.
14
        0
              (By Mr. Brown:) So I think you said
15
    3240 acres.
16
17
        Α
              Yes.
              And do you know approximately how many
        0
18
19
   acres you have that are irrigated?
              Approximately 180 to 200, somewhere
        Α
2.0
2.1
   around that vicinity.
22
        Q
              Somewhere around 200?
        Α
23
              Yes.
              Do you raise cattle?
        0
24
25
        Α
              No, not now.
```

```
Did you used to?
1
        0
        Α
              Yes.
2
              When did you stop that?
3
        Q
              In 2001.
        Α
4
              You were here for Mr. Steir's
5
        Q
   testimony; is that right?
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              And we've discussed irrigation of some
8
   of your property with CBM water. Is some of your
9
10
   property irrigated with CBM water?
              Yes.
11
        Α
              Is there -- was there a company that
12
   you dealt with as far as irrigation with CBM
13
   water prior to Storm Cat?
14
15
        Α
              Yes.
16
        Q
              Who was that?
              J.M. Huber.
17
        Α
              And when did it change from J.M. Huber
18
        0
   over to Storm Cat?
19
              Oh, I think it was the end of December
2.0
        Α
   of 2011, if I recall.
21
22
              Do you recall when CBM water was first
   used to irrigate your property?
23
        Α
              Let's see, they started probably 2002,
24
    2003.
25
```

```
Okay. When J.M. Huber came to irrigate
1
       0
   your property with CBM water, was it all done at
2.
   the same time or did it kind of phase in with
3
   CBM?
4
              They did pretty fast. Took probably
5
   about, I'd say, three, four years. Pretty fast.
6
7
              And so from the time they started using
       0
   CBM water on your property it took three to four
8
   years for all of the CBM water to be installed?
       Α
              Yes.
10
              How is that CBM water applied on your
11
       0
   property?
12
              Through side rolls, pivots, and latest
13
   is big guns now, but mostly it was side rolls and
14
   pivots.
15
16
       0
              And prior to CBM being used to irrigate
   your property, did you use center pivots?
17
              I don't understand.
       Α
18
19
              Did you irrigate there same property
   prior to the CBM water?
20
2.1
       Α
              No, not with -- pivots you talking
22
   about?
             No. We flood irrigate prior to CBM
2.3
   water.
              So prior to the land being irrigated
       0
24
   with CBM water, you flood irrigated?
25
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              Did you flood irrigate out of ditches?
2
       Q
              Yes.
       Α
3
       0
              So you didn't use center pivots?
4
5
       Α
              No.
              Did you have any side roll sprinklers?
6
        Q
              Yes, one.
7
       Α
              And tell us from the north to south on
        0
8
   your place where was that?
9
       Α
              Located on the south side of the ranch.
10
              And you only had one?
11
       0
              One.
12
       Α
              When the CBM water came to be applied
13
   in irrigation on your property, did the CBM
14
   company by that irrigation equipment?
15
              They bought some. But to speed the
16
       Α
   process, we will to buy some 2002 or '3, we
17
   bought them side rolls for the irrigation to
18
19
   irrigate the land with water rights. Started
   tearing up all the ditches with the land plan,
20
21
   and from the pivots we did buy there. All the
22
   other side roads and the hills and land, winter
   wheat, winter fields of alfalfa, they bought that.
23
                     There's a lot of information on
       0
              Okav.
24
   what you just said there. And you described side
25
```

```
rolls and pivots for winter wheat up in the
1
           Did I say that accurately?
2.
       Α
              Yes.
3
              Describe that for us. What do you mean
        0
4
5
   by that?
              We raised about 500 acres of winter
       Α
6
   wheat, 250 acres in each year. We quit raising
7
   winter wheat in 2000. Then we put it all into
8
   dry land alfalfa. Like 40-acre fields, 50-acres
   fields, and we put in alfalfa and grass mixture.
10
   And later after that, we relied on mother nature
11
   for water. They came in 2003, '4, '5, '6 with
12
   pivots and side rolls.
13
              With regard to the winter wheat, is
14
   that on property that you don't have other water
15
16
   rights for?
17
       Α
              Yes.
              So is the only time that that property
        0
18
   ever received water was it CBM water?
19
       Α
              Yes.
20
              Then later in the statements you just
2.1
22
   made, you said the side rolls and pivots, is that
   on your land along Prairie Dog Creek?
23
              Yes, they started that first.
       Α
24
25
       0
              Okay.
```

- 1 A Then they expanded.
 - Q Okay. With regard to the side rolls and the center pivots and the big guns that the CBM companies used to irrigate your property with CBA water, are you able to put Prairie Dog Creek water into that equipment?
- 7 A No.

2

3

4

5

6

8

9

10

11

15

16

17

18

19

20

2.1

22

2.3

24

25

- Q Why not?
- A We didn't tie it in. How are we going to do it? We were told we couldn't do it. So that's from J.M. Huber.
- Q So since the time that that equipment
 was installed, you've not been able to put any of
 our other water rights water into that equipment?
 - A Yes, that's correct. We tried to and they wouldn't let us.
 - Q What is your experience with how much water J.M. Huber used to irrigate your property? Was it too much, too little?
 - A I think it was some years wasn't too bad. Some years they over irrigated. Then they finally got regulation after my brother -- there are three of us are on the ranch. It's Pilch Ranch, LLC. Through my brother and I we kind of told them, pivots go around and they get stuck in

```
It's hard on hay fields, hard on dry
1
   a hole.
   land fields. And then side rolls, they had
2.
   irrigators, contract irrigators out, and we told
3
   them to move and cycle it every 12 hours. When
4
   we had side rolls we would do it more. When you
5
   flood irrigate, set some to go fours, some set
6
   for six, some set fast. We kind of guided them,
7
   too.
8
              Generally, what was your experience
9
   with irrigation with CBM water? Did you like
10
   it?
11
              Yes.
12
       Α
              Let me back up a little bit. You
13
   mentioned something with regard to Pilch Ranch
14
   LLC, is that right?
15
16
       Α
              That's correct.
              Is that actually who owns the property
17
       0
   that you irrigate?
18
19
       Α
              Yes.
              Who is involved with that company?
20
2.1
       Α
              I am the agent. My brother Ed and my
22
   sister Marilyn, we were brothers and sisters.
   Brother and sister.
23
              And so the three of you siblings own
24
   the ranch now?
25
```

```
1
        Α
              Yes.
              Have your parents passed?
2.
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
3
              What kind of crops do you grow with the
4
        0
5
   CBM water?
              Alfalfa, grass mixture only.
        Α
6
              No other crops?
7
        Q
        Α
              No.
8
              Do you harvest the crop that's grown
9
   with the CBM water or does the CBM company?
10
              CBM companies do not harvest.
                                                In 2005
11
        Α
   or '6 we did the harvesting and then we sold our
12
    equipment, haying equipment. We lease it out.
13
              But the CBM company doesn't harvest?
14
        0
        Α
              Never did.
15
              How do you coordinate with the CBM
16
    company as far as when it's time to harvest?
17
              We tell them better shut the sprinklers
18
19
    off about a week before we going to get in the
    fields, probably middle of June.
20
2.1
              Do you recall if you had any written
22
   agreements with any CBM company with regard to
    the use of CBM water on your property?
23
              We have a lots of agreements with
        Α
24
    sprinkler systems, soil testing, potash -- not
25
```

```
potash, gypsum and sulfur. There's equipment
1
   repairs and so forth. We got a list, probably a
2
   stack full of it from all different types of
3
   agreements.
4
5
       0
              Okay.
              The right-of-ways, what they can do,
6
   what they are can't do. Stay out of the hay
7
   fields, damaging the crops. They cannot drive,
8
   they can walk, or use a four wheeler.
              What's your understanding of those
10
   agreements and the CBM companies use of water on
11
   your property?
12
              I don't understand.
13
              Does it describe who is in control of
14
   the irrigation and how much they can use and
15
16
   things of nature, do you know?
17
       Α
              No.
              Or is it more simple?
        0
18
              We let them handle it. I mean, the
19
       Α
   methane companies.
20
2.1
       0
              I'm going to show you ever the same
22
   photograph that I showed Mr. Steir.
              Do you recognize the land that's
23
   depicted in that photograph?
24
25
       Α
              Yes, Pilch Ranch, LLC.
```

```
And is that your property on Prairie
1
        0
   Dog Creek?
2
        Α
              Yes.
3
              Do you recognize the fields there as
        0
4
   your fields on Prairie Dog Creek?
5
        Α
              Yes.
6
7
              What I'd like so do, Mr. Pilch, look at
        0
   each of these individual fields, and then I'm
8
   going to ask you whether or not they were
    irrigated with CBM water at a particular point in
10
   time.
           Okay.
11
12
        Α
              Okay.
              So if you need to reference back to the
13
   photo in your hand, please do. Otherwise I'm
14
   going to be indicating and you'll be able to see
15
16
    on the screen up here.
                            Okay?
17
        Α
              Okav.
              And I'm going to start down in the
        0
18
19
    lower left-hand corner of the photograph. And is
    that Prairie Dog creek that runs through the
20
2.1
   photograph up to the upper right-hand corner of
22
    the picture? So like this, is that Prairie Dog
   Creek that generally runs through there?
23
        Α
              Yes.
24
              Do you have land on both sides of the
25
        0
```

```
creek?
1
        Α
2
              Yes.
              I want to take a look at this field
3
   right here. Do you see where I'm indicating?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Was that field irrigated with CBM water?
        Q
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              How about --
        0
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: I'm sorry, just so the
9
   record is clear later on, to the degree you can
10
   will reference anything in the way of landmarks
11
   in that particular case, the field that's marked
12
    15.4 acres that, would be helpful.
13
              (By Mr. Brown:) Yes, sir. And, Mr.
14
   Pilch, that field that I was just pointing to has
15
16
   got a label on there, 15.4 acres. Do you see
   that?
17
              Yes.
18
        Α
19
        0
              And has that field been irrigated with
   CBM water?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              Do you know whether or not that field
   was irrigated with CBM water in the 2004?
2.3
        Α
              Yes.
24
25
        0
              It was?
```

```
Α
              Yes.
1
              Do you know if it was irrigated with
2
   CBM water in 2006?
3
4
        Α
              Yes.
5
        0
              Okay. Let's move up so we are moving
   down Prairie Dog Creek, and I'm going to indicate
6
   the next field up here that's generally marked
7
   with 31 acres and it's a rectangular shaped
8
             Do you see that field I'm indicating?
   field.
10
        Α
              Yes.
              And has that field been irrigated with
11
        0
   CBM water?
12
        Α
13
              Yes.
              Do you know if that field was irrigated
14
   with CBM water in 2004?
15
16
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you know if that field was irrigated
17
   with CBM water in 2006?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              I'm going to move down Prairie Dog
20
21
   Creek some more and I'm indicating the southern
22
   pivot or southern circle that's on here.
   see it?
23
        Α
              Yes.
24
              Has that field been irrigated with CBM
25
        Q
```

```
water?
1
        Α
2
              Yes.
              Was that field irrigated with CBM water
3
        Q
   in 2004?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Was that field irrigated with CBM in
        0
6
7
    2006?
        Α
              Yes.
8
              Okay. And I'm going to move up just
9
   above or down the creek. Just to the right hand
10
   of that pivot that we were just talking about
11
   there's a triangle shape. Do you see that?
12
        Α
13
              Yes.
              Is that irrigated with CBM water?
        Q
14
15
        Α
              Yes.
16
        Q
              How is that irrigated, do you know?
              Side roll.
17
        Α
              Okay. And do you know if that triangle
18
        0
19
    shape was irrigated with CBM water in 2004?
        Α
              Which one?
2.0
21
        0
              Look up on the screen, I'm showing
22
   which one I'm pointing at?
              Yes. Okay. Yes.
        Α
2.3
              Okay. You think that was irrigated
24
        0
   with side roll?
25
```

```
Α
              That's a side roll.
 1
              Okay. Do you know if that was
 2
        Q
    irrigated with CBM water in 2004?
 3
              Yes.
        Α
 4
              And let's move across between the two
 5
        0
   pivots or the other side next to Prairie Dog
 6
 7
   Creek. And there's a funny-shaped parcel. Do
    see that?
 8
        Α
              Yes.
 9
              And it's directly adjacent to the
        0
10
   northern pivot, right?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              Has that been irrigated with CBM water?
13
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
14
              Do you know if that was irrigated with
15
        0
   CBM water in 2004?
16
              Yes.
17
        Α
              It was?
18
        0
19
        Α
              Yes.
              Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2006?
20
        Q
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
              Let's move to the northern pivot.
22
                                                   Do
   you see that one?
2.3
        Α
              Yes.
24
              Has that been irrigated with CBM water?
25
        Q
```

```
Α
              Yes.
1
              Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2004?
2
        Q
              Yes.
        Α
3
              Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2006?
        0
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Okay. And the field that is directly
6
        Q
7
   to the northeast of that northern pivot, do you
   see that shape?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              That has that been irrigated with CBM
10
   water?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2004?
13
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
14
15
        Q
              Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2006?
16
        Α
              Yes.
              Now, let's jump across and up here to
17
        0
   the very northern portion of your fields depicted
18
   on this photo. There's a rectangular-shaped
19
   field that's identified with the No. 23.9 acres.
2.0
21
   Do you see that?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Can you tell me if that field has been
23
        0
    irrigated with CBM water?
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2004?
1
        0
              Yes.
        Α
2
              Was it irrigated with CBM water in 2006?
3
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
4
              Now, let's back up a little bit. Let's
5
        0
   move back down to the southwestern field where
6
   Prairie Dog Creek enters into this photograph,
7
   close to the field that's identified with 15.47
8
   acres. Do you see that?
9
              Yes.
10
        Α
              Now, there's some area that is outside
11
        0
   the blue printer area. Do you see that?
12
                                                  It's
   within the black line.
13
              Black line?
        Α
14
15
        0
              Do you see kind of in between these
16
   areas?
17
        Α
              Yes.
              That's in between the blue perimeter
        0
18
19
   area and the black perimeter area. Did you do
   any other additional irrigation in there besides
20
2.1
   CBM water in two thousand
22
        Α
              No.
              So any in 2004, 2006?
23
        Q
        Α
24
              No.
              Let's take a look at the next field
25
        Q
```

```
moving to the northwest -- northeast, excuse me.
1
   It's next to the rectangular field identified
2
   with 31 acres. Do you see that? I'm talking
3
   about the land through here. So it's just to the
4
            I guess that would be the northwest of
5
   left.
   the rectangular field. Do you see that?
6
7
       Α
              Yes.
              Do you irrigate that --
       Q
8
       Α
             We did --
9
             -- parcel?
10
       Q
11
       Α
              Excuse me.
              Do you irrigate that parcel?
       0
12
              A long time ago I did.
       Α
13
              What do mean by a long time ago?
14
       Q
              We put it in 2001, '3, and '4.
15
       Α
16
       Q
              So you think that this area along here
   that I'm indicating just to the northwest of that
17
   rectangle field identified with 31 acres, you
18
19
   think you irrigated that with Prairie Dog water?
              Yes, we had a ditch going through
       Α
20
21
   there, and that was part -- the reason we did it
22
   because the side rolls wouldn't get close enough
   to the creek. So we had to ditch to flood
23
   irrigate. And the reason we did it for a couple
24
   years and then we just gave up. It was kind of a
25
```

```
waste of time and money.
1
              But that general area you think you
2
        Q
   irrigated in 2004?
3
        Α
              Yes.
4
              And you used Prairie Dog water to do
5
   that with?
6
7
        Α
              Yes.
              Okay. And let's jump across the creek.
8
   Is this the creek that runs through here next to
9
   what appears to be this house?
10
              Yes.
11
        Α
              And it's a parcel that's labeled with
12
   actually the permit number P216228B, do you see
13
   that, it's labeled at 29 acres?
14
15
        Α
              Yes.
16
              Have you ever irrigated that parcel?
              Where you get 29 acres? 2 acres.
17
        Α
   rest is hills. Big steep banks.
18
              So anywhere within that 29 acres have
19
   you irrigated?
20
2.1
        Α
              No. Can't.
              Okay. And you see this house right here?
22
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
23
              Whose house is that?
        0
24
              The main ranch house.
25
        Α
```

```
So within that 29 acre parcel the
1
        0
   structure is the main ranch house?
2
        Α
              Yes.
3
              And have you ever irrigated in that
        0
4
   area just to the southwest of the main ranch
5
   house?
6
        Α
              Yes.
7
              Do you know if you irrigated that in
        0
8
    2004?
9
10
        Α
              Yes.
              Are did you irrigate it in 2006?
11
        0
              I think we guit because when my folks
12
        Α
   were alive, we added on to the house and she
13
   didn't want no water going down by the house.
14
   And '50 years when I was growing up, we would
15
16
   pump water out of the basement because we let the
   water too long in the field. The foundation, we
17
   didn't have vapor barriers. We decided just
18
   kind of safe for my sister, we agreed we would
19
   quit irrigating that and we bypassed it.
20
2.1
        0
              Okay. So you think you did irrigate a
22
   portion of this --
              About five, six acres.
23
        Α
              Five or six acres in the 29-acre piece?
        0
24
25
        Α
              Yes.
```

```
In 2004 but not 2006?
1
       0
                   But we did -- there's another
2
       Α
   field down there by the creek over there, we
3
   irrigate that, too. That's part of the
4
5
   irrigation, too, of the ditch.
              We'll move up and down the creek.
                                                  Did
6
   you have a question?
7
              SPECIAL MASTER: Yes. Only because I
8
   was looking at the map and trying to follow on
9
   the map as you were speaking rather than watching
10
   what you were actually locating up there. Where
11
   is the area that was not irrigated according to
12
   this?
13
              MR. BROWN:
                          In what time period?
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: There was a period the
15
16
   witness testified you can't irrigate this.
              THE WITNESS: Go ahead.
17
              (By Mr. Brown:) Mr. Pilch, in this
18
   area, in polygon, this rather funny-shaped
19
   polygon, identified as 29 acres, are you able to
20
2.1
   irrigate all of that 29 acres?
22
       Α
              No.
              And what portion of that 29 acres are
23
   you able to irrigate? Is it just this area below
24
   the house?
25
```

```
That we cannot irrigate that. We can
1
       Α
   irrigate but we decided not to irrigate at the
2.
   present time.
3
              But in 2004 you irrigated somewhere in
4
   this area?
5
       Α
              Yes.
6
              And how many acres in 2004 do you think
7
   you irrigated?
8
              I think around five acres, five, six
9
   acres, somewhere around there. I don't have my
10
   U.S.D.A. map.
11
              Does your U.S.D.A. map indicate how
12
   many acres you irrigated in 2006 or '4?
13
              Same ranch.
       Α
14
              Let's move over to, and it's still
15
   within that 29 acre parcel. But do you see what
16
   looks like this ox bow and Prairie Dog Creek?
17
              Yes.
       Α
18
19
              You see this field that points out here
    just directly east of the main ranch house?
20
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              Do you irrigate that?
              Yes. It's tall grass. We call it bull
       Α
23
   pasture grass for horses and so forth. I would
24
   irrigate it during the summer.
25
```

```
And did you irrigate that in 2004?
1
        0
        Α
              Yes.
2
              And did you irrigate that in 2006?
3
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
4
              And let's just move directly north of
5
        O
   that ox bow and Prairie Dog Creek takes another
6
   turn back to the east. Do you see that?
7
        Α
              Yes.
8
              And then there's another kind of
9
   peninsula on that ox bow on the other side of the
10
   creek.
            Do you see that?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              Do you irrigate at that field?
13
        Α
              Yes, because that line, that creek,
14
15
    that's an old creek channel. That's been
16
    eliminated a long time ago.
              This is an old creek channel?
17
        0
              Old creek channel there. That's all
18
        Α
19
    crack grass and swamp.
              So the ox bow is no longer the creek
        0
20
2.1
   channel?
22
              No, creek goes straight across now.
    irrigate it from the west side of the house, the
23
    other side of the creek.
24
              But you did you irrigate --
25
        Q
```

```
1
        Α
              Yep.
              You have to wait for me to get done.
 2
        Q
              All right.
        Α
 3
              Did you irrigate that particular parcel
        Q
 4
    in 2004?
 5
        Α
              Yes.
 6
 7
              And did you irrigate in 2006?
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
8
              If you'll take a look, and you see the
 9
    two center pivots that are depicted on this
10
   photo?
             Right?
11
        Α
              Yes.
12
              That you said are irrigated with CBM
13
        Q
   water?
14
15
        Α
              Yes.
16
              You see this open area that's just to
    the west of the southern pivot. Do you see that?
17
        Α
              Yes.
18
19
        Q
              It's between Prairie Dog Creek and the
    southern pivot?
2.0
21
        Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              Do you irrigate that?
              Not with creek water.
        Α
23
        0
              Okay.
                      So --
24
25
        Α
              The big guns and pivots, they pretty
```

```
close down there. But you don't want to get too
1
   close to the creek bank.
2
              Okay. I wanted to make sure, you don't
3
   irrigate any of that Prairie Dog water?
4
5
       Α
              No. We used to.
       Q
             Okay. Prior to CBM?
6
       Α
             Yes.
7
              Let's move up to the north.
       0
8
              MR. WECHSLER: Can you point out where
9
   that was again?
10
              MR. BROWN: I was just looking, you see
11
   the red circle doesn't extend all the way over
12
   here. I was just interested to see if there was
13
   some additional irrigation going on in the area
14
   directly to the west of that southern pivot.
15
16
   don't know how to better describe that.
              MR. WECHSLER: But excluding the ox
17
   bow?
18
19
              MR. BROWN: He already said he
   irrigated this.
2.0
2.1
              MR. WECHSLER: Got you. Thank you.
22
              MR. BROWN:
                         And that is the ox bow
   peninsula directly to the west of the southern
23
   pivot. I don't know how to better to describe
24
25
   that.
```

```
MR. WECHSLER: I understand now.
                                                  Thank
1
2
   you.
              (By Mr. Brown:) Let's move northeast.
        0
3
   You see where I'm indicating is directly above
4
   and a little to the west of the northern pivot
5
    looks to be one big continuous field that is not
6
7
   contained within the perimeter of the black line.
   Do you see that?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              Do you irrigate that field?
10
              Yes.
11
        Α
              And do you irrigate that with Prairie
12
        0
   Dog Creek water?
13
        Α
              Yes.
14
        0
              And does that field extend all the way
15
16
   down just directly top east of the field that's
   marked 23.9 acres?
17
              Yes.
18
        Α
19
        Q
              And so you irrigate all of that with
   Prairie Dog Creek water?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              Do you know about how many acres you
   believe that is?
2.3
        Α
              Around 60 acres. 63, something like
24
                60, 65 acres.
           65.
25
   that.
```

```
Okay. Let's move directly north of
1
        0
           You see the rectangular field that's
2
   marked with a 23.9 acres?
        Α
              Yes.
4
              And then just on the lower left-hand
5
   corner of that rectangle, you will see a little
6
7
   finger that looks likes a field?
        Α
              Yes.
8
              Do you irrigate that?
9
        Q
        Α
              No.
10
              Do you know if the CBM water reaches
11
        0
   that?
12
        Α
              No.
13
              Can you -- do you have any idea why it
14
   appears to be irrigated on this photo?
15
16
        Α
              Well, alfalfa and we put that in and
   probably moisture it shows green. But it's only
17
   about a couple acres, I'd say, because what
18
19
   happens side rolls goes straight across. You go
    from the side roll it will cave down the ditch
20
21
   bank over there. And, again, you could probably
22
   unhook the risers and put a gun there. Two or
   three acres.
2.3
              But you don't irrigate that?
24
        0
25
        Α
              No.
```

```
Now, with regard to that north 23.9
1
        0
   acres that you said was irrigated with CBM
2
   water --
3
        Α
              Yes.
4
              -- is that still irrigated with CBM
5
        0
   water?
6
7
        Α
              Not this year. It might being next
           Depends on what water.
                                    I have no idea
8
   what they are planning on.
              Do you irrigate with Prairie Dog Creek
10
   water then?
11
                   Did a long time ago in the '40s.
12
        Α
              Let's take a look again at that field
13
   that's directly to the south of the 23.9 acre
14
   rectangle you were looking at. So this field
15
16
   that you said that you irrigated with Prairie Dog
   Creek water.
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
              And you irrigated all the way over to
19
    the east hand side of that rectangular field.
20
21
   you know what water right is associated with that
22
    field?
              Well, part of it -- early water rights.
2.3
        Α
              What do you mean?
        O
24
              1800 something, 1884, '5, somewhere
25
        Α
```

```
around in there.
1
              Where is that water right from. What's
2
        0
   the source, do you know?
3
        Α
              Prairie Dog.
4
5
        0
              Do you own any shares in Prairie Dog
   Ditch Company?
6
7
        Α
              I one own share.
              And how many acres can you irrigate
        0
8
   with that one share, do you know?
9
10
        Α
              No.
              And --
11
        0
              Two and a half acre-feet per second, or
12
        Α
    2 cubic feet per second. And we have one share.
13
   There's only 60 shares total in Prairie Dog.
14
        0
              Is it your understanding that you can
15
16
    irrigate that field with that Prairie Dog Ditch
   Company water?
17
              Yes.
        Α
18
19
        Q
              Okay.
              SPECIAL MASTER: So, Mr. Brown, just for
20
2.1
   completeness sake at this stage, when you were
22
    talking about the little triangle to the south --
              MR. BROWN:
                           This one here?
2.3
              SPECIAL MASTER: Yes. You asked Mr.
24
   Pilch whether that was irrigated with CBM water
25
```

```
in 2004. You didn't say anything about 2006. I
1
   don't know whether you intentionally --
2.
              MR. BROWN: I did not intentionally
3
   omit that.
                So let me ask.
4
5
             (By Mr. Brown:) The parcel of land
   that the special master was just talking about is
6
   this triangle that is just to the southeast of
7
   the northern pivot. Do you see that, Mr. Pilch?
8
       Α
              Yes.
9
       0
              And you told us that that was irrigated
10
   with CBM water?
11
              Yes.
       Α
12
              Do you know if that was irrigated with
13
   CBM water in 2006?
14
15
       Α
              Yes.
16
       Q
              Okay.
              SPECIAL MASTER: And one other question.
17
   I notice there are things that look like fields
18
   down in the bottom left-hand corner. You're
19
   going to come to that?
20
2.1
              MR. BROWN: I wasn't, but I can
22
   definitely have him try to explain that.
              SPECIAL MASTER: If it's not relevant,
23
   don't worry about it.
24
                          I don't think it is.
25
              MR. BROWN:
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. It's up to you.
1
    I just wanted to make sure that you covered all
2
   the areas.
3
                          I believe I've covered...
              MR. BROWN:
4
5
        0
              (By Mr. Brown:) When we were
   discussing all these parcels of land on your
6
   property, Mr. Pilch, did we talk about everything
7
    that serves irrigation water?
8
        Α
              No.
        0
              We didn't talk about everything?
10
              I assume there's water -- we got water
11
        Α
   other places, CBM water.
12
13
              Sure.
        Q
              Is that what you mean? I don't
14
   understand what you're trying --
15
16
        Q
              I think you said before you mentioned
    that you had CBM water up in the hills away from
17
   Prairie Dog Creek?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              Is that what you were just talking about?
2.0
2.1
        Α
              Yes.
22
              What I'm asking is, at least with your
   ground down in the bottom of Prairie Dog Creek,
23
   that's depicted in this photo, have we talked
24
25
   about all the land that you irrigate?
```

```
Α
              Yes.
1
2
        Q
              Okay.
              DEPUTY CLERK: What Exhibit number is
3
4
   that?
              MR. BROWN: This is from Exhibit W6 --
5
   excuse me, W-2, and it is Bate stamp No. WY
6
    043250.
            So I guess the record is clear all that
7
   long discussion we had with regard to the aerial
8
   photo deals with that Bate stamp number out of
   Mr. Fritz's report.
10
              SPECIAL MASTER: I don't see that Bate
11
   stamp on here. But I assume it's in the report.
12
              MR. BROWN: Yes, sir. These are better
13
   copies.
14
15
              (By Mr. Brown:) Mr. Pilch, prior to
        0
16
   CBM water coming to your property, how did you
    irrigate?
17
              Flood irrigation by ditch.
18
        Α
              Out of ditches?
19
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
2.0
              When the CBM company came in with its
2.1
        0
22
    irrigation equipment, what happened to those
   ditches?
2.3
        Α
              Got plowed in, leveled off.
24
25
        0
              Are there any that remain on your
```

```
1
   property?
2
       Α
              Yes.
       0
              How many?
3
       Α
              One major one on the west side of the
4
   creek.
5
              And is that the ditch you used to
        Q
6
   irrigate the field that you indicated you
7
   irrigate with your Prairie Dog Ditch Company
8
   water?
10
       Α
              Yes.
              Prior to using CBM water, were you able
11
       0
   to irrigate all of the acres you wanted to
12
   irrigate?
13
       Α
              No.
14
15
       0
              Why not?
              Didn't have enough time. Didn't have
16
       Α
   enough water. When you flood irrigate, we didn't
17
   have enough ditches. I mean, you can only move
18
19
   lateral. I heard people say the same thing, you
   can only grow so fast. With side rolls or big
20
2.1
   guns or pivots, you push a button, move them
22
   around. You've got to change water ever four or
   five six hours. Sometime you put the dam in the
2.3
   bottom of the ditch. Go back the next morning,
24
25
   the ditch is dry, or you plug up the ditch.
```

```
There's not much to it.
1
              I think you mentioned as part of that
2
        0
    there wasn't always enough water.
3
        Α
              Yes.
4
5
        0
              Is that true?
        Α
              Yes.
6
              Have you personally ever called a
7
        Q
   fellow irrigator and asked him to turn off so you
8
   could get water?
9
        Α
              No.
10
              Have you ever called the Wyoming State
11
        0
   Engineer's Office or anybody with them and ask
12
    them to shut somebody off so up could get water?
13
        Α
              No.
14
              Why not?
15
        0
              Well, how are we going to -- my folks,
16
        Α
   we take what we get and we are happy to still be
17
            Why go up, where are you going to start?
18
19
   I don't know. I don't want to blame somebody
    else. Our problem is our problem. We did back
20
2.1
    in the '40s. They laughed at us.
22
              Back in the '40s was that you making
    that call or your dad?
2.3
        Α
              My folks.
24
              And it wasn't successful?
25
        0
```

```
Α
1
              No.
              Now, we talked about the CBM irrigation
2
        Q
   on your property. And we talked about the parcel
3
   that you use the Prairie Dog Ditch Company water
4
   on. Do you know if you have any other water
5
   rights?
6
7
        Α
              Yes, we do.
              Can you describe those for us?
        0
8
              We have -- you mean source of water,
9
    like Layton Smith?
10
              No, let's start out with -- do you have
11
        0
   any other water rights out of Prairie Dog Creek
12
    itself?
13
        Α
              Yes.
14
15
        0
              And describe those for us.
16
        Α
              I have -- small here and there. We had
    301 acres.
                 I can't find 301 acres.
17
              You don't think you irrigated that many
18
        0
19
   acres?
              No.
       Α
2.0
2.1
        Q
              Do you know if you have a 1903 right?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              And do you know what ground you
23
        0
    irrigate with that right?
24
              No, not offhand.
25
        Α
```

```
And do you know if you have some post
1
       0
   1950 rights as well?
2.
       Δ
              Yes.
3
              And do you know what ground those are
        0
4
   associated with?
5
              Yes, across the creek. East side of
       Α
6
7
   the creek.
       0
              Okay.
8
              I assume that was a pump ditch or
9
   pumping. I don't know if we have any on the
10
   west side. It's hard to read the legal
11
   description what your water rights are, Section
12
   3, or cross-section. I just don't pay much
13
   attention to that.
14
              SPECIAL MASTER: Mr. Brown, again, I'm
15
16
   thinking about the record. Across the creek
   doesn't help very much when I'm reading the
17
   record, Supreme Court is reading the record,
18
19
   unless you know where you are starting from.
              MR. BROWN: Well, Your Honor, I don't
20
2.1
   know if it's necessary to get into Mr. Pilch with
22
   regard to the exact locations in some of those
   water rights. I think Mr. Book and Mr. Fritz
23
   have looked at the records and they can figure
24
25
   out the polygon. So I don't know if it's really
```

```
valuable for Mr. Pilch to say where the boundary
1
   is of those exact permits.
2.
              SPECIAL MASTER: You said across the
3
            I had no idea what side that meant.
   creek.
4
              (By Mr. Brown:) Well, let's clarify
5
   for the special master. When you say across the
6
   creek, which side of the creek did you mean?
7
              The west side.
       Α
8
              So on the west side. So that would be
9
   generally in this area where the center pivots
10
   are?
11
              That's the east side.
       Α
12
              That is the east side. You're right.
13
   Is this the only property on the west side?
14
       Α
              Yes. All the way down.
15
16
              Down through here. Do you know what
   water rights you have associated with this
17
   property that's on the west side of the creek?
18
              I have no idea. I assume 1950s.
19
   don't know. I don't pay attention. I know we
20
2.1
   have a lot of water rights, but I don't know
22
   whether -- should have some 1890s would have been
   better off.
2.3
              I think you mentioned that you have
24
25
   some Lake Desmet water. Do you know how much
```

```
water you own in Lake Desmet?
1
              50 acre-feet.
2
        Α
              Do you use that water every year?
3
        Α
              We call for it every year. Some years
4
   we don't. Depends on what the situation is.
5
              Maybe I didn't understand. You said
6
        Q
7
   you call for it every year?
        Α
              Yes.
8
              But you may not use it every year?
9
        Α
              Yes.
10
              How is it that you go about calling for
11
        Q
   that water?
12
              Call some -- my sister calls some lady
13
    in Gillette that we want our Lake Desmet water.
14
   And she says, when do you want it. We want it in
15
16
   July sometime.
              And you said that your sister calls
17
    somebody in Gillette?
18
19
        Α
              No, Buffalo, I meant.
              So you think your sister calls somebody
20
    in buffalo for that water?
2.1
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you know when it usually gets called
23
   for every year?
24
                          In July. I mean, some
25
        Α
              It varies.
```

```
years we don't call. Some years we don't need
1
   that water.
2
              Do you have any idea if you called for
3
   that water in 2004?
4
5
        Α
              No, I sure don't.
              Do you know if you called for that
6
7
   water in 2006?
              I don't know.
        Α
8
              If you would have needed that water to
9
    irrigate, would you have called for it?
10
              Yes.
11
        Α
              Do you know how the Lake Desmet water
12
   gets into Prairie Dog Creek?
13
              Well, exchange of water from Lake
14
   Desmet to Piney Creek, and that's part of the
15
   Powder River Basin water. It changes water use.
16
17
   Am I correct?
              Well, is it your understanding it's an
18
        0
    exchange agreement?
19
              From Lake Desmet to Piney Creek.
        Α
2.0
2.1
        0
              Through Piney Creek?
22
        Α
              Yes.
              Do you do anything to try to make sure
23
        0
   your Lake Desmet water gets to you?
24
25
        Α
              Not really.
```

```
MR. BROWN:
                          That's all I have.
1
              SPECIAL MASTER:
                               Thank you. Sorry for
2
   my extra questions. I just wanted to make sure
3
   the record is as clear later as it is now.
4
5
             MR. WECHSLER: Your Honor, before I
   start, I may clear up one point just by using one
6
   of the joint exhibits that I doubt that you have
7
   before you.
                J-61.
8
              SPECIAL MASTER: Let's go off the record
9
   for one second.
10
              (Discussion off the record.)
11
                   CROSS-EXAMINATION
12
             (By Mr. Wechsler:) Thank you. Good
13
   afternoon, Mr. Pilch. My name is Jeff Wechsler.
14
   It's a pleasure to meet you.
15
16
       Α
              Thank you. Good to meet you.
             You just spoke with Mr. Brown about
17
   whether or not you used your stored water in Lake
18
19
   Desmet. I think there is a to clear that up. I
   just put before you what's been marked as J-61.
20
2.1
   If you could turn, please, to page 12 of that
22
   document. And at the very top of page 12, it
   says -- there's a table, says, shareholder
23
   exchange water, and then it indicates Pilch
24
25
   Prairie Dog. Do you see that?
```

```
Yes.
1
       Α
              Do you understand that to be referring
2
       Q
   to you?
3
       Α
              Yes.
4
              And then it indicates that you own 50
5
       Q
   acre-feet, which is what you testified to.
6
       Α
              Yes.
7
              And then it says in 2004 you used the
8
   50 acre-feet, correct?
9
       Α
              Yes.
10
              So in 2004 you did call for that water;
11
       Q
   is that right?
12
              I don't recall. I mean, I was busy.
13
   don't know what happened. We have irrigation was
14
   going in, the ground was being put back in by
15
16
   J.M. Huber and side rolls and pivots. I don't
   know if we did or not. I can't answer that.
17
              Fair enough.
                             I will just represent
18
19
   that I think J-62 is the 2006 hydrographer's
   report and we can look there and see what the
20
2.1
   record shows as far as your use of Lake Desmet
22
   water.
              So, Mr. Pilch, I understand that we are
23
   talking about a number of years from long ago.
24
25
   Unfortunately, we are very concerned about those
```

```
years and so we have to jog your memory about
1
          My understanding from having heard you
2
   them.
   today and also having read your deposition, you
3
   don't have a great memory for exactly when you
4
5
   started using CBM water on your property; is that
   correct?
6
              Yeah, but you had it written down on a
7
       Α
   book someplace. I mean, you hear verbal, you
8
   know, 2001, '2, '3, '4, it changes fast and
9
   furious. I'm sorry about that. I just don't
10
   recall.
11
             No problem. And you don't have any
       0
12
   documents slowing exactly when the CBM started on
13
   your property, right?
14
       Α
              I don't have documents, but I know what
15
   year they started in 1999 and 2000. The water
16
   was being put in prior to 2004. I do know that.
17
   But I don't know when exactly it all got completed.
18
19
              In your deposition you actually said,
   well, the water started maybe in 2003, maybe
2.0
   2004, and maybe 2005; is that right?
2.1
              Yes. But I researched that out with
22
   2003 when I got close to full production in 2004.
23
              So what did you research?
       0
24
              I went to a irrigator contractor that
25
       Α
```

```
put -- sold equipment to the pivots and side
1
   rolls. We bought the side rolls in 2002 and '3,
2.
   and J.M. Huber put in the side rolls and pivots
3
   in 2003 and it was all production in 2003 and
4
   2004 on the Prairie Dog Creek and they will kept
5
   going all at once.
6
              Now you -- in 1999 was when CBM started
7
   on your property?
8
       Α
              Yes.
9
              That's when you signed the leases,
10
11
   correct?
              My mom did.
       Α
12
              Your mom signed the leases. We don't
13
   have a copy of those leases; is that right?
14
       Α
              I'm not aware of them.
                                        I have no
15
16
            It was really J.M. Huber right off the
         It might have been original contract, I
17
   mean, and J.M. Huber, they are gone.
18
   Storm Cat storm has them. I have no idea where
19
   to get a hold of that.
20
2.1
              In 1999 they started the process of
22
   putting in the CBM wells; is that right?
              Yes, as I think about it, about --
23
   that's when they had the leases, we had a lot of
24
25
   things to get agreement first. And it goes down
```

```
in 2002, '3, '4, and so forth. I mean, how they
1
   were going to do with their water. We just let
2.
   them do, and we had agreements, we had oral
3
   agreements, and then we had written agreements,
4
   and then we had amendments and so forth.
5
   found out in 2003 and '4 it was full blast.
                                                   Then
6
   they start spreading out on the dry lands.
7
              Right. So in '99, 2000 they start
8
   putting in the CBM wells, correct?
9
        Α
              Yes.
10
              And then after that the CBM wells
11
        0
   started to increase on your property?
12
        Α
              Yes.
13
              So they didn't all come all at once,
14
        0
15
   right?
16
       Α
              Yes.
              And they also needed to do something
17
   with the water. So they gradually started to put
18
    in reservoirs, right?
19
        Α
              Correct.
2.0
2.1
        0
              And electric lines, correct?
22
        Α
              Correct.
              And they had to be putting in irrigation
23
   equipment, right?
24
25
        Α
              Correct.
```

```
So starting in 2003 they gradually
1
       0
   started to ramp up their irrigation on your
2
   property, right?
3
       Α
              Yes.
4
              And so in 2003 they weren't doing a
5
   hundred percent of the property that they are
6
   doing, say -- well, what do you consider the
7
   maximum time that they did CBM?
                                       In other words,
8
   the most acres?
       Α
              I think they did it all within a matter
10
   of 2000 to 2004. 2005 maybe on the dry land
11
   from -- as the wells, they started on Section 3,
12
   4, and then they went east, they went and added
13
   wheat fields later on. That's after 2004.
14
              So getting back to my question, my
15
       0
16
   question, I mean to be really talking about the
   irrigated land along Prairie Dog Creek. So I'm
17
   ask you to just set aside the upland part of your
18
19
   property, which isn't really relevant for our
   purposes.
20
              I agree with that.
2.1
       Α
22
              So in '03 they start doing irrigation.
   And then they are gradually ramping up their
23
   irrigation, right?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
And that happened over a couple of years?
1
        0
        Α
              From 2002 to 2004.
2
              So you keep saying 2002. Now your in
3
        0
   deposition --
4
              I mean, they go, about 2004 came in was
5
        Α
   already having irrigation on the irrigated land.
6
7
              But not the entire portion, right?
        Q
        Α
              Of what?
8
              Of your irrigated land.
9
        Q
        Α
              Yes.
10
              You think that in 2004 they had all of
11
        0
   the irrigation done?
12
              With water rights. You mean all the
13
   home ranch?
14
              I'm asking you, let's say in 2008 you
15
        0
   testified with Mr. Brown, you testified to --
16
   basically, you walked through and all of the
17
   areas with the red cross hatches, right?
18
19
        Α
              Yes.
              And you said those were irrigated in
20
            Now in your deposition what you said
2.1
    2004.
22
   maybe 90 percent of those were irrigated in 2004.
              I researched it. I was off 10 percent.
23
    I researched it out and found out I was 2003.
24
25
        Q
              2003 was 90 percent of this?
```

```
1
       Α
              Yes.
              So in 2001 and 2002 no irrigation from
2
        0
   CBM water; is that right?
3
              No, because it took them that long to
4
5
   get into production in water. They can't do it
   overnight. This took about two or three years.
6
   They started off on this because they wanted it
7
   for irrigated land for what we have crops on and
8
   then they spread out.
       Q
              So your testimony today is in 2001 and
10
   2002 there was no CBM water used for irrigation
11
12
   on your property, right?
              No.
       Α
                   Correct.
13
              2003 there was maybe 90 percent.
14
   today you're telling us, well, hundred percent of
15
16
   what's shown here was irrigated with CBM water?
              That's what -- I say it's hundred
17
       Α
   percent in -- by 2004 came in we had hundred
18
19
   percent irrigated on 2004.
              You're the last irrigator on Prairie
20
        0
   Dog Creek, right?
2.1
22
       Α
              Yes.
              And --
23
       0
              Well, there is one ranch below us.
                                                   The
24
       Α
25
   old Trembass place.
                          They've just had flood
```

```
water rights. There was one ranch below us.
1
   We're only about three miles from them.
                                              They
2
   said they had flood water rights. They don't buy
3
   water rights or anything from Prairie Dog
4
   shareholders. What I understood back in the '40
5
   and '50s they had flood water rights. What flood
6
   water rights, at that time the water commissioner
7
   said that wasn't left over to go here.
                                             That's
8
   flood water yet.
9
       Q
              So I think my only question really was,
10
   and I appreciate all the history, but my only
11
   question was really it sounds like you're the
12
   second-to-last irrigator on Prairie Dog Creek; is
13
   that right?
14
       Α
              Yes.
15
16
              So there's one below you and their name
   is Trembass. So you've been there quite a long
17
   time, right?
18
19
       Α
              Correct.
              In recent years there's no return flows
20
       0
2.1
   in Prairie Dog Creek, right?
22
       Α
              Yes.
              There were in the past?
2.3
       Q
       Α
              Yes.
24
              But there aren't any more, right?
25
       Q
```

```
1
        Α
              Yes.
              Now, as I understand it, there's direct
2
        Q
   flow available to you down at the bottom of
3
   Prairie Dog Creek up until sometime in July, and
4
   it sounds like that's when you called for your
5
    stored water; is that right?
6
7
        Α
              Right.
              You testified with Mr. Brown you've
8
   never seen a water commissioner in Prairie Dog
9
10
   Creek, right?
              Correct.
11
        Α
12
        0
              And you've never --
              I haven't maybe. I haven't talked to
13
        Α
   anybody.
14
15
        0
              You're not aware of any regulation
16
   being done by the State of Wyoming?
17
        Α
              No.
              And you haven't asked anybody to shut
        0
18
   down since the 1940s, is my understanding?
19
        Α
              No.
2.0
2.1
        0
              Is that right?
22
        Α
              Correct.
              You testified with Mr. Brown that your
23
        0
   total irrigation was 200 acres. I understood
24
25
   having looked at your water rights the total
```

```
irrigation that you do, if you're irrigating all
1
   of your acres, is more like 300 acres. Is that
2
   right?
3
              Yes, that's because of the dry land
4
   pivots and side rolls are methane water.
5
              I understand.
        0
                              I'm not making a
6
   distinction between the source of water. I'm
7
   just trying to get a handle, my arms around what
8
   the total irrigated acres of your ranch is. And
   my understanding it's 300 acres; is that right?
10
              Right. Well, with the water rights,
11
       Α
   are you talking about water rights?
12
              Shown here in the fields that you went
13
   over with Mr. Brown, which is a figure from Mr.
14
   Fritz's report, that is marked as WY 043250, all
15
16
   of those fields that you ever went over with Mr.
   Brown actually total up to 300 acres; is that
17
   right?
18
19
       Α
              Not down in here they don't.
              They don't. So you think this is just
20
       0
2.1
   200 acres?
22
       Α
              I say 180, 200 acres. Some maps, my
              shows more acres than this.
2.3
   photos, I have no idea how they come up with
24
   this.
25
            My best knowledge of all the years back
```

```
in the '50s and '60s, I had all these fields
1
   marked with a grain drill. We were pretty
2.
           What they tell me right here, it says, 23
3
             I always called it 34 acres.
4
5
              Is it fair to say you don't know
   exactly how many acres you're irrigating?
6
7
       Α
              Plus or minus. I don't know. My
   concern about this is this shows less water on
8
   here than acres for these fields. They draw maps
   that way, I guess. I have no idea how they come
10
   up with different figures.
11
              I also understand you do not understand
12
   fully what permits you use on your lands; is that
13
   right?
14
       Α
              What do you mean?
15
16
       0
              Do you understand your water right
   permit and where you use that water?
17
              I don't know exactly where. I do know
       Α
18
   we do have permits for water on appropriated land.
19
       Q
              You understand you have permits, right?
2.0
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
22
              You don't know exactly which ones of
   these lands are identified with which permits?
2.3
       Α
              I used to. I don't have my map with
24
25
   me that says 1884 water right, 1907, 1903.
                                                 Ι
```

```
just -- it's down around the creek, I do know
1
   that.
2.
              Fair enough. When you're irrigating
3
        0
   you're able to refer to that document, right?
4
5
        Α
              Yes.
              Sitting here today you can't help us
6
   figure out exactly where which water rights are
7
   associated with which acreage, right?
8
              That's correct.
9
        0
              You don't have any measuring device on
10
   any of your diversions, correct?
11
        Α
              No.
12
              And you use water from the tributaries
13
   when it's available, right?
14
15
        Α
              Correct.
              I want to talk a little bit about the
16
    stored water before I move back to the CBM.
17
   understand you have 50 shares of water from Lake
18
19
   Desmet, right?
              50 acre-feet.
        Α
20
2.1
        0
             50 acre-feet. Is that equivalent to 50
22
    shares?
              I have no idea. I call it 50 acre-feet.
        Α
2.3
              You don't know the details of the
24
        0
25
   permit for the exchange water, right?
```

```
I probably heard it once before but I
1
       Α
   can't remember right now.
2
              We don't have any documents you can
3
   look at about that?
4
5
        Α
              I don't know. I don't have any.
        0
              Someone --
6
7
        Α
              Somebody could find out if they wanted
8
   to.
              Someone from your operation calls for
9
        Q
   that water every year?
10
              Yes.
11
        Α
              Who do they call?
12
        0
              Somebody in Buffalo. My mom used to do
13
            We leave it to my sister. I say, make
14
   that.
   sure you call for water for Lake Desmet. Whether
15
16
   she did or not, I have no idea. They told her we
   didn't have to call. Is it better to say if we
17
   use it or don't use it.
18
19
        Q
              You don't have any records related that
    exchange water, right?
20
2.1
        Α
              No.
22
              Do you know how long it takes for the
   water to get from Piney Creek down to your
23
   property?
24
25
        Α
              No.
```

```
Do you know if there's any transit
1
       0
   loss?
2.
              No, but it don't raise it, the water up
       Α
3
   any.
4
5
       Q
              I'm sorry?
              We call for 50 acre-feet of water,
       Α
6
   generally the creek doesn't rise. So we assume
7
   that we have 50 acre-feet coming and we can use
8
   it.
10
              And then you just go ahead and use your
   water?
11
              We use it. A lot of times there's not
       Α
12
           water to use it. We just -- 50 years ago
13
   everybody had flood irrigation. We had overflow
14
   from one ditch and hay fields goes back in
15
16
   Prairie Dog. It kept regenerating. Now there's
   so many sprinklers and so many pivots, it don't
17
   generate enough underground storage water.
18
              Makes it hard on the down stream user
19
   like you?
20
2.1
       Α
              Yeah. If you're up, you got all the
22
   water you want.
              Sounds like there's not much control
23
   above you; is that right?
24
25
       Α
              No, must not be, because -- I shouldn't
```

```
say we had a lot of water, Prairie Dog or
1
   storage, they had too much water going over.
2.
   they had to cut down to 60 acre-feet of water.
3
   60 shareholders. That was it. Used to be around
4
   80 or 90. That kind of reduces the flow of the
5
   stream. But generally Prairie Dog is early
6
   spring and late summer and August, September,
7
   it's a lot of water. And then you put cattle on
8
   the creek and start freezing over, what happens
   to your ground?
10
              But there's become less and less water
11
       0
   available to you as that downstream the user are
12
13
   right?
       Α
              Right.
14
15
        0
              Your awful close to the state line?
16
       Α
              Yes.
              Going back to that Lake Desmet water,
17
       0
   in any given year do you know how much water that
18
   Lake Desmet water you've used?
19
       Α
              No.
20
2.1
              You don't know throughout the
22
   irrigation season how much you've used, right?
              No, have know way to control. Use
23
    just use 50 acre-feet of it.
24
25
       Q
              Nobody ever comes and tells you how
```

```
much you've used?
1
       Α
2
              No.
              Do you get a receipt at the end of the
3
   year?
4
              No. Receipt, we paid for it. 50
5
   acres, we call for it. That's our receipt. I
6
   have know idea how they monitor it. I don't
   know. I can't answer that question.
8
          So you don't get a report at the end of
9
   the year?
10
              No. Unless somebody else does. I
11
       Α
   haven't no knowledge about it.
12
              Turning from the storage water, let's
13
   go over to that CBM. Now, you don't keep records
14
   of your water use, correct?
15
16
       Α
             Yes.
             You also don't keep records of the CBM
17
   water that was used on your property?
18
19
       Α
             No, but we don't have records. They
   have the records. I mean, what do you mean
2.0
2.1
   records?
22
             Documents that indicate how much water,
   CBM water, was actually used on your property.
23
       Α
24
              No.
25
       0
              So there is no document to help your
```

```
memory to show exactly which year?
1
              Maybe they do. I don't know. I have
2
        Α
   no idea what their regulations are.
3
        0
              You're not aware of any documents?
4
5
        Α
              No.
              You actually -- as I understand it, you
6
        Q
   actually looked for those documents before your
7
   deposition, right?
8
        Α
              Yes.
9
        0
              You didn't find any?
10
11
        Α
              No.
              I understand the agreement that you had
        0
12
   with Huber, that was a verbal agreement, right?
13
              It was until 2004.
        Α
14
        0
              In 2004 it became a written agreement?
15
16
       Α
              Yes. We had an amendment to it.
              What changed?
17
        Q
              The writing that we all agreed, it's a
        Α
18
   writing, my brother and I, we signed a document
19
   that all the verbal agreements will stand in
20
2.1
   order when methane started in 1999 to present and
22
   then continue on agreements we had, like,
   irrigation equipment, reservoirs, pits, blinds,
2.3
    electric lines, right-of-ways, easements,
24
25
   roadways, what we agreed to, what we got paid
```

```
for, so many dollars per rod for roadways and so
1
   forth.
            We finally got that in writing.
2
              In 2004 when they came to you and gave
3
   you a written agreement, were they adding some
4
5
   acreage to the property?
       Α
              No.
6
              The document that you're talking about,
7
   are those ones that you have since found since
8
   your deposition?
       Α
              Yes.
                     I went and got them.
10
              You got them from?
11
       0
              From Western Water Resources.
       Α
12
   looking for the years what the water was and so
13
   forth.
           We had to have someplace, could be
14
   accountant's office or lawyer's office. It's the
15
16
   same document that my brother and I signed in
            I had it, but I thought I better find
17
   2004.
           It might be this place or gone.
                                              Might be
18
19
   still in my possession. I got one now.
              So in your deposition you described how
20
        0
   as the CBM water was coming in over a number of
2.1
   years, you were irrigating acreage, and then as
22
   they would come in and fill in that acreage, they
2.3
   would take that over and then you would stop
24
25
   irrigating; is that right?
```

```
I don't follow what you're saying.
1
       Α
              I mean to say, when CBM first came in,
2
       Q
   they weren't irrigating all your acreage, correct?
3
       Α
              Correct.
4
5
       0
              And the acreage that the CBM was not
   irrigating, you were irrigating, correct?
6
       Α
              Correct.
7
              And you were flood irrigating that
        0
8
   land?
9
10
       Α
              Yes.
              And then over a period of years CBM
11
       0
   came in and irrigated more land, correct?
12
              Correct.
13
              And when they started irrigating a
14
   parcel of land, then you would stop irrigating
15
16
   that parcel?
              No, we didn't -- we didn't -- when they
17
   irrigated across the creek, east side of the
18
   creek, they did the whole thing. We didn't do
19
   anything except go by the west side, and we flood
20
2.1
   irrigate, that's the only ditch we had.
22
   was it. We didn't touch -- Huber, when they put
   that in, that's their problem. We bought the
23
   side rolls, they put the service in, the side
24
25
   rolls.
           We didn't mix up with them period.
```

```
I understand. So once they started
1
       0
   irrigating a field, that was their field to
2
   irrigate and you moved on and irrigated different
3
   acreage, right?
4
5
       Α
              Same on the appropriated water rights.
   But they would irrigate. Because that was -- we
6
   knew we could do that because it was a long
7
   narrow field and it was down of the west side of
8
   the house, we told them we don't want no lines,
9
   no wells, my mom put a stop to all that. No
10
   wells within 500 yards of the house and do not go
11
   in hay fields, and so forth. And we did.
                                               That's
12
                    Written agreement. They can do
   our agreement.
13
   whatever they want, except roadways, but not in
14
   our irrigated croplands which we have water
15
16
   rights for period.
              The acreage that's not irrigated by
17
   CBM, in your deposition you said you will think
18
19
   it's approximately somewhere between 70 and 100
   acres, right?
20
2.1
       Α
             Yes.
22
       Q
             And you irrigated that 70 to 100 acres --
             Well, really, not 70 to 100. I think
23
       Α
   it was around 65. Probably around -- well, we
24
25
   had 45, this here they say is only 45 acres.
                                                    Ι
```

```
always said 66 acres. So there you go.
1
              So you're not exactly sure how many
2
   acres, right?
3
              Well, 60, 70 range. That's our water
4
   rights. So methane don't have anything to do
5
   with that.
6
              Have you ever had that acreage surveyed?
7
       Q
              Oh, yeah, we done it so many different
       Α
8
             Like this map here, everything surveyed,
9
   aerial photos, I had U.S.D.A., one field says 45
10
   acres, one says 62 acres, one says 64. Depends
11
   how it is on the creek. A lot of these fields on
12
   the creek is wasteland.
13
              Unfortunately, we don't have the
14
   benefit of those surveys here today. And so
15
16
   you're telling us it is make 60, 70, maybe more
   acres; is that right?
17
              Of what?
       Α
18
19
              Of the land that is not irrigated by
20
   CBM?
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
                    If I would say, it would be
22
   between 50 to 70 acres.
              And that acreage was irrigated every
23
   single year, right?
24
25
       Α
              Yes.
```

```
Including 2004 and 2006?
1
       0
       Α
              Yes.
2
              So you walked through these years on
3
   all of this acreage with Mr. Brown, 2004 and
4
   2006.
5
              H-m h-m-m.
6
7
              I don't need to walk through every
       0
   single field. But I want to ask you, all of
8
   those acres that are not irrigated by CBM, those
10
   were irrigated by you in 2001 and 2002, right?
              Yes.
11
       Α
              And they were irrigated by you in every
12
   year besides 2004, right?
13
       Α
              Right.
14
              And if you had water available, you
15
16
   used it, right?
              Yes, not with the CBM, Prairie Dog.
17
              Right. You used your other water
        0
18
   rights, your other sources. And it wasn't CBM
19
   water?
20
2.1
       Α
              We had no trouble there. We had only
22
   50, 60 acres. Trying to irrigate 200 acres
   without CBM we'd be in big trouble. We'd still be
23
   irrigating until Christmas.
24
              The CBM water has a high FAR, right?
25
       Q
```

```
1
       Α
              Correct.
              What do you understand FAR to be?
2.
       Q
              High in salt and sodium.
       Α
3
       0
              Does that have an impact on the soil?
4
              Yes, it will. That's why we have an
5
       Α
   agreement with sulfur and gypsum. That one tract
6
   of land, I can tell you where the gypsum pile is
7
   on the map.
8
              Sure. Let me give you a pointer.
9
   There's a button there you can use. You can show
10
   us where the pile is.
11
              Right there, that's not our property.
12
   Right there, that's gypsum right there.
13
   a bridge.
             There's a corner section right there
14
   is somebody else's property. Goes right down
15
16
   through here.
17
              Does that help?
              Right at the corner in here. It's on
       Α
18
19
   the edge of it. Part of the Pilch Ranch.
   to read the map. Right in here. Right in there.
20
   That's where the gypsum is located. We irrigate
2.1
22
   that not any more.
              That's because it has --
23
       0
              Sulfur and gypsum.
       Α
24
              That's for the treatment from the CBM
25
       0
```

```
water?
1
       Α
2.
              Yes.
              And do you understand that there are
3
       0
   other irrigators who don't like to use CBM water?
4
                              I haven't heard anybody.
5
       Α
              I don't know.
        0
              You don't know any of them?
6
       Α
              No.
7
              If you don't treat the water does it
        0
8
   have an impact on your production?
9
              I couldn't answer that. Probably would
       Α
10
   be if it turns all hardpan, salt. It would be
11
           Nothing would grow, I assume. I'm not a
12
   geologist, I'm not a -- I know what salt can do
13
   to soil.
14
       0
              One moment.
15
              SPECIAL MASTER: Sure.
16
17
              MR. WECHSLER: Thank you very much.
                                                    Ι
   appreciate your testimony.
18
19
              THE WITNESS:
                            Thank you, sir.
              SPECIAL MASTER: I just have one
20
2.1
   question since I'm actually still trying to
22
   understand this myself. But my only question is
   the various fields when you went over with Mr.
23
   Brown, you indicated you now irrigate with CBM
24
25
   water.
           Did you irrigate those fields before you
```

```
brought CBM water on to them?
1
              THE WITNESS:
2
                            Yes.
              SPECIAL MASTER: Okay. That's the only
3
   question. Thank you, Mr. Brown.
4
5
                  REDIRECT EXAMINATION
              (By Mr. Brown:) Let me follow up
6
        0
7
   immediately with regard to that question the
   special mater just asked you. You also had
8
   indicated to Mr. Wechsler that you had irrigated
9
   in 2001 and 2002 the same fields that later were
10
   irrigated with CBM water; is that right?
11
              Yeah, before -- we had to get off them
12
       Α
             That's when the equipment comes in. We
13
   fields.
   still -- we didn't irrigate, I quess. We paid
14
   what we can and tear everything out and got
15
16
   everything done.
              Let me ask you this: Prior to the CBM
17
   water coming to your property, did you irrigate
18
19
   all the same acres that was irrigated with CBM or
   fewer acres?
20
2.1
       Α
              Fewer acres.
22
       Q
              Fewer acres?
       Α
23
             Yes.
              Do you think you used as much water as
24
       0
25
   they did with CBM or less? Do you have any idea?
```

```
I sure don't.
1
       Α
              You just know there were fewer acres?
2
        Q
              Yeah. We probably used less water.
3
       Α
   Had to be.
                I mean, we were flood irrigating, we
4
5
   had to use a lot more water. We were so happy
   that we don't have to jump on a four wheeler and
6
   pack irrigation dams around.
              You don't have to chase the water down
8
   the ditch, and that's fine?
9
       Α
              Yes.
                    Chase beavers out of the canals.
10
              Mr. Wechsler asked you a few questions
11
       0
   about your Lake Desmet water. Do you remember
12
   that?
13
       Α
              Yes.
14
              Do you pay for your Lake Desmet water
15
16
   every year?
17
       Α
              No.
              Why not?
       0
18
19
       Α
              I have no idea. I don't know, maybe I
   should have researched that.
                                   I don't know when
20
   my dad back in the '50s they bought it from some
2.1
22
   individual, Johnny Bice and sons, and I don't
   know what agreement they had or what happened,
23
   how much he paid for it. We were kids.
24
25
   didn't pay much attention.
```

```
But as far as you know, you don't pay
       0
1
   for that water every single year?
2
              Unless somebody's paid for it, I have
3
               I could find out.
                                   I could ask around
   no idea.
4
   what happened. I could call and find out what
5
   the deal is. I assumed we own the water and was
6
   paid probably back when we bought it. That's it.
7
              All right.
       0
8
       Α
             I don't know.
9
       O
              Okay.
10
              I'm just quessing.
11
       Α
              You also had a discussion with Mr.
       0
12
   Wechsler with regard to the fact that there is
13
   less water now available to you at the bottom of
14
   Prairie Dog Creek than there had been in years
15
16
   past. Do you remember that?
17
       Α
              Yes.
              You briefly mentioned the fact there is
        0
18
19
   less water coming through tunnel hill. Do you
   remember that?
20
2.1
       Α
              Yes.
22
        Q
              Can you describe that to more for us?
              Well, it started with a lawsuit,
23
        Α
   think, way back, I don't know, '90s.
                                           Washed
24
25
   somebody's property away down and that's where
```

```
the problem started. You probably heard about
1
        I don't know exactly.
2
   it.
              And then we were assessed thousands of
3
   dollars, we shareholders, to fix the diversion
4
   going over the tunnel hill and we had to rip-rap
5
                 I moved boulders up there by hand.
   the creek.
6
   I could get water from Piney Creek to Prairie Dog
   in the '50s and '60s.
8
              So is it your recollection they had to
9
   do some rehabilitation for the water that was
10
   coming over from Piney Creek? They had to put
11
   it in the tube, right?
12
       Α
             Yes.
13
             And after they did that, they weren't
14
   able to bring over as much water from the Powder
15
16
   River Basin as they had before?
              I can't -- I don't know. I assume,
17
   or -- I don't know. I mean, I wish -- we had a
18
19
   lot of water but it was way too much. I don't
   know how they regulated 50 shares. I don't know
20
2.1
   what 50 shares, how much feet per second it is
22
   measured in. I don't know. I have no idea how
   they measure is that.
2.3
                          That's all I have, Mr.
             MR. BROWN:
24
   Pilch. Thanks for coming.
25
```

```
SPECIAL MASTER: Thank you. So, Mr.
1
   Pilch, those are all the questions. Thank you
2
   very much for coming all the way up here.
3
              THE WITNESS: I've enjoyed myself.
4
5
              SPECIAL MASTER: I hope you are able to
   get back down tomorrow. Are you headed down
6
   tomorrow or are you going to try today?
7
              THE WITNESS: No, my wife said I can't
8
   go tonight.
9
              SPECIAL MASTER: My wife wouldn't let me
10
   go either.
11
              THE WITNESS: My wife tells me what to
12
   do after 50 years.
13
              SPECIAL MASTER: I've only been married
14
   for 30 and my wife does the same. Thank you very
15
   much.
16
             Okay. So, Mr. Kaste, I assume that's
17
   the last witness then for today, and we'll come
18
19
   back tomorrow. I'm actually impressed, we made
   it through all the witnesses today. Six. Which
20
2.1
   is a record.
22
              MR. KASTE: We are working on Wyoming's
   time schedule now and it's a lot faster.
2.3
             MR. WECHSLER: Less information.
24
25
             MR. KASTE: Focus is the right term.
```

```
(Hearing adjourned.)
1
2
                 REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE
3
        I, Richard L. Mattson, Certified Court
4
   Reporter, certify that the foregoing proceedings
5
   were reported by me in machine shorthand and
6
   thereafter reduced to typewriting via
   computer-aided transcription; and that it is a
8
   true and correct record of the proceedings
9
   contained herein.
10
        I further certify that I am not attorney for,
11
   nor employed by, nor related to any of the
12
   parties or attorneys to this action, nor
13
   financially interested in the action.
14
        IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have set my hand and
15
16
   seal at Billings, Montana, this 10th day of
   January 2014.
17
18
                           /s/ Richard L. Mattson
19
                          Richard L. Mattson
2.0
                           Certified Court Reporter
                          Notary Public for the
2.1
                           State of Montana
2.2
                          Residing at Billings
    (Seal)
   My Commission expires:
23
   June 15, 2015
24
25
```